

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Dīghanikāye

PĀTHIKAVAGGAPĀLI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 2002

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāli Series 08

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET
IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka	ခ kha	ဂ ga	ဃ gha	င ṅa
စ ca	ဆ cha	ဇ ja	ဈ jha	ည ṇa
ဋ ta	ဌ tha	ဍ ḍa	ဎ ḍha	ဏ ṇa
တ ta	ထ tha	ဒ da	ဓ dha	န na
ပ pa	ဖ pha	ဗ ba	ဘ bha	မ ma

ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa တ ha ဠ ḷa ၵ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

-၁ ၵ = ā ၵ = i ၵ = ī ၵ - ၵ = u ၵ - ၵ = ū - = e -၁ ၵ = o

က ka	ကာ kā	ကိ ki	ကီ kī	ကု ku	ကူ kū	ကေ ke	ကော ko
ခ kha	ခါ khā	ခိ khi	ခီ khī	ခု khu	ခု khū	ခေ khe	ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ဃ န္ဂha	ဏ န္ဓha	ဈ သ္ဃa	ဠ ပla	ဣ လla
ကွ kka	ဠ cca	ဏှ န္ဓa	ဠှ သ္ဃa	ဠှ ပba	လျ လya
ကျ kya	ဠ ccha	ဏှ န္ဓa	ဠှ နta	ဠှ bbha	လှ လha
ကြ kri	ဠ jja	ဏှ န္ဓa	ဠှ နtva	ဠှ bya	ဂှ vha
ကလ kla	ဠ jjha	တ္တ tta	ဠှ နtha	ဠှ bra	တ္တ sta
ကွ kva	ည ṅṅa	တ္တ ttha	ဠှ nda	ဠှ mpa	တ္တ strā
ချ khya	ည ṅṅha	တွ tva	ဠှ ndra	ဠှ mpha	သှ sna
ခွ khva	ည ṅṅca	ကျ tya	ဠှ ndha	ဠှ mba	သျ sya
ဂှ gga	ဠ ṅṅcha	တြ tra	ဠှ nna	ဠှ mbha	သ ssa
ဠှ ggha	ည ṅṅja	ဠှ dda	ဠှ nya	ဠှ mma	သှ sma
ချှ gya	ည ṅṅjha	ဠှ ddha	ဠှ nha	ဠှ mya	သှ sva
ဂြ gra	ဠှ ṭta	ဠှ dya	ဠှ ppa	ဠှ mha	တွ hma
ကံ ṅka	ဠှ ṭtha	ဠှ dra	ဠှ ppha	ဠှ yya	တွ hva
ခံ ṅkha	ဠှ ḍḍa	ဠှ dva	ဠှ pya	ဠှ yha	ဠှ ḷha
ဂံ ṅga					

၁	၂	၃	၄	၅	၆	၇	၈	၉	၀
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0

Pāthikavaggapāḷi

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Pāthikasutta

Sunakkhattavatthu	...	...	1
Korakkhattiyavatthu	...	...	4
Acelakaḷāramaṭṭakavatthu	...	...	7
Acelapāthikaputtavatthu	...	...	9
Iddhipāṭihāriyakathā	...	...	12
Aggaññaapaññattikathā	...	...	23

2. Udumbarikasutta

Nigrodhaparibbājakavatthu	...	...	30
Tapojigucchāvāda	...	...	32
Upakkilesa	...	...	34
Parisuddhapapaṭikappattakathā	...	...	37
Parisuddhatacappattakathā	...	...	40
Parisuddhaphegguppattakathā	...	...	41
Parisuddha-aggappattasārappattakathā	...	...	42
Nigrodhassa pajjhāyana	...	...	43
Brahmacariyapariyosānasacchikiriyā	...	...	45
Paribbājakānaṃpajjhāyana	...	...	46

3. Cakkavattisutta

Attadīpasaraṇatā	...	...	48
Daḷhanemicakkavattirājā	...	...	48

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
Cakkavatti-ariyavatta	50
Cakkaratanapātubhāva	50
Dutiyādicakkavattikathā	52
Āyuvaṇṇādiparihānikathā	54
Dasavassāyukasamaya	59
Āyuvaṇṇādivaḍḍhanakathā	61
Saṅkharāja-uppatti	62
Metteyyabuddhuppāda	63
Bhikkhuno-āyuvaṇṇādivaḍḍhanakathā	64

4. Aggaññasutta

Vāseṭṭhabhāradvāja	66
Catuvāṇṇasuddhi	67
Rasapathavipātubhāva	70
Candimasūriyādipātubhāva	70
Bhūmipappaṭakapātubhāva	71
Padālatāpātubhāva	72
Akaṭṭhapākasālīpātubhāva	73
Itthipurisaliṅgapātubhāva	73
Methunadhammasamācāra	74
Sālivihhāga	75
Mahāsammatarājā	76
Brāhmaṇamaṇḍala	77
Vessamaṇḍala	78
Suddamaṇḍala	79
Duccarītādīkathā	79
Bodhipakkhiyabhāvanā	80

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

5. Sampasādanīyasutta

Sāriputtasīhanāda	...	...	82
Kusaladhammadesanā	...	...	84
Āyatanapaṇṇattidesanā	...	...	84
Gabbhāvakkantidesanā	...	...	85
Ādesanavidhādesanā	...	...	85
Dassanasamāpattidesanā	...	...	86
Puggalapaṇṇattidesanā	...	...	87
Padhānadesanā	...	...	87
Paṭipadādesanā	...	...	88
Bhassasamācārādidesanā	...	...	88
Anusāsanavidhādesanā	...	...	89
Parapuggalavimuttiñāṇadesanā	...	...	89
Sassatavādadesanā	...	...	90
Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇadesanā	...	...	91
Cutūpapātañāṇadesanā	...	...	92
Iddhividhadesanā	...	...	93
Aññathāsatt huguṇadassana	...	...	94
Anuyogadānappakāra	...	...	94
Acchariya-abbhuta	...	...	95

6. Pāsādikasutta

Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputtakālaṅkiriya	...	...	97
Asammāsambuddhappaveditadhammavinaya	...	...	98
Sammāsambuddhappaveditadhammavinaya	...	...	99
Sāvakānutappasatthu	...	...	100
Sāvakānanutappasatthu	...	...	101

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka
Brahmacariya-aparipūrādikathā	101
Saṅgāyitabbadhamma	105
Saññāpetabbavidhi	105
Paccayānuññātakāraṇa	107
Sukhallikānuyoga	107
Sukhallikānuyogānisaṃsa	109
Khīṇāsava-abhabbaṭṭhāna	110
Pañhābyākaraṇa	110
Abyākataṭṭhāna	112
Byākataṭṭhāna	113
Pubbantasahagatadiṭṭhinissaya	113
Aparantasahagatadiṭṭhinissaya	115

7. Lakkhaṇasutta

Dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni	117
Suppatiṭṭhitapādatālakkaṇaṃ (1)	119
Pādatalacakkalakkaṇaṃ (2)	121
Āyatanapaṇhitāditilakkhaṇaṃ (3-5)	122
Sattussadatālakkaṇaṃ (6)	124
Karacaraṇamudujālatālakkaṇāni (7-8)	125
Ussaṅkhaṇapāda-uddhaggalomatālakkaṇāni (9-10)	126
Eṇijaṅghalakkaṇaṃ (11)	127
Sukhumacchavilakkhaṇaṃ (12)	128
Suvaṇṇavaṇṇalakkaṇaṃ (13)	130
Kosohitavatthaguyhalakkhaṇaṃ (14)	131
Parimaṇḍala-anonamajaṇṇuparimasanalakkhaṇāni (15-16)	132
Sīhapubbaddhakāyāditilakkhaṇaṃ (17-19)	134
Rasaggasaggitālakkaṇaṃ (20)	135

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
Abhinīlanetta-gopakhumalakkhaṇāni (21-22)	136
Uṇhīsasīsālakkaṇaṃ (23)	137
Ekekalomatā-uṇṇālakkaṇāni (24-25)	138
Cattālīsa-aviraḷadantalakkhaṇāni (26-27)	139
Pahūtajivhā-brahmassaralakkhaṇāni (28-29)	141
Sīhahanulakkhaṇaṃ (30)	142
Samasanta-susukkadāṭhālakkhaṇāni (31-32)	143

8. Siṅgālasutta

Chadisā	...	...	146
Cattāro kammakilesā	...	...	147
Catuṭṭhāṇaṃ	...	...	147
Cha-apāyamukhāni	...	...	148
Surāmerayassa cha ādīnavā	...	...	148
Vikālacariyāya cha ādīnavā	...	...	148
Samajjābhicaraṇassa cha ādīnavā	...	...	148
Jūtappamādassa cha ādīnavā	...	...	149
Pāpamittatāya cha ādīnavā	...	...	149
Ālasyassa cha ādīnavā	...	...	149
Mittapatirūpaka	...	...	151
Suhadamitta	...	...	152
Chaddisāpaṭicchādanakaṇḍa	...	...	153

9. Āṭānāṭiyasutta

Paṭhamabhāṇavāra	...	...	158
Dutiyabhāṇavāra	...	...	166

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

10. Saṅgītisutta

Ubbhatakanavasandhāgāra	...	...	175
Bhinnanigaṇṭhavatthu	...	...	176
Ekaka	...	...	178
Duka	...	...	178
Tika	...	...	180
Catukka	...	...	185
Pañcaka	...	...	195
Chakka	...	...	201
Sattaka	...	...	208
Aṭṭhaka	...	...	210
Navaka	...	...	218
Dasaka	...	...	221

11. Dasuttarasutta

Ekodhammo	...	...	227
Dvedhammā	...	...	228
Tayodhammā	...	...	229
Cattārodhammā	...	...	230
Pañcadhammā	...	...	232
Chadhammā	...	...	236
Sattadhammā	...	...	240
Aṭṭhadhammā	...	...	243
Novadhammā	...	...	252
Dasadhammā	...	...	255
Uddānagāthā	...	...	260

Pāthikavaggapālimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Dīghanikāya

Pāthikavaggapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Pāthikasutta

Sunakkhattavatthu

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Mallesu viharati Anupiyam nāma¹ Mallānam nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Anupiyam piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Anupiyāyaṃ² piṇḍāya caritum, yaṃnūnāham yena Bhaggavagottassa paribbājakassa ārāmo, yena Bhaggavagotto paribbājako tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti.

2. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Bhaggavagottassa paribbājakassa ārāmo, yena Bhaggavagotto paribbājako tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho Bhaggavagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etdavoca “etu kho bhante Bhagavā, svāgataṃ bhante Bhagavato, cirassam kho bhante Bhagavā imam pariyāyamakāsi yadidaṃ idhāgamanāya, nisīdatu bhante Bhagavā, idamāsanam paññattan”ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Bhaggavagottopi kho paribbājako aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinno kho Bhaggavagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etdavoca—purimāni bhante

1. Anupiyam nāma (Syā)

2. Anupiyam (Ka)

divasāni purimatarāni Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ etadavoca “paccakkhāto dāni mayā Bhaggava Bhagavā, na dānāhaṃ Bhagavantam uddissa viharāmi”ti. Kaccetaṃ bhante tatheva, yathā Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto avacāti. Tatheva kho etaṃ Bhaggava, yathā Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto avaca.

3. Purimāni Bhaggava divasāni purimatarāni Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto maṃ etadavoca “paccakkhāmi dānāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam, na dānāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam uddissa viharissāmi”ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Bhaggava Sunakkhattaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “api nu tāhaṃ Sunakkhatta evaṃ avacaṃ, ehi tvaṃ Sunakkhatta mamaṃ uddissa viharāhi”ti. No hetam bhante. Tvaṃ vā pana maṃ evaṃ avaca “ahaṃ bhante Bhagavantam uddissa viharissāmi”ti. No hetam bhante. Iti kira Sunakkhatta nevāhaṃ taṃ vadāmi “ehi tvaṃ Sunakkhatta mamaṃ uddissa viharāhi”ti. Napi kira maṃ tvaṃ vadesi “ahaṃ bhante Bhagavantam uddissa viharissāmi”ti. Evaṃ sante moghapurisa ko santo kaṃ paccācikkhasi. Passa moghapurisa yāvaca¹ te idaṃ aparaddhanti.

4. Na hi pana me bhante Bhagavā uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karotīti. Api nu tāhaṃ Sunakkhatta evaṃ avacaṃ “ehi tvaṃ Sunakkhatta mamaṃ uddissa viharāhi, ahaṃ te uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi”ti. No hetam bhante. Tvañca pana maṃ evaṃ avaca “ahaṃ bhante Bhagavantam uddissa viharissāmi, Bhagavā me uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissatī”ti. No hetam bhante. Iti kira Sunakkhatta nevāhaṃ taṃ vadāmi “ehi tvaṃ Sunakkhatta mamaṃ uddissa viharāhi, ahaṃ te uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi”ti. Napi kira maṃ tvaṃ vadesi “ahaṃ bhante Bhagavantam uddissa viharissāmi, Bhagavā me uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissatī”ti. Evaṃ sante moghapurisa ko santo kaṃ paccācikkhasi. Taṃ kiṃmaññasi Sunakkhatta, kate vā uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriye akate vā

1. Yāvañca (Sī, Syā, I)

uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriye yassatthāya mayā dhammo desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Kate vā bhante uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriye akate vā uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriye yassatthāya Bhagavatā dhammo desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Iti kira Sunakkhatta kate vā uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriye akate vā uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriye yassatthāya mayā dhammo desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Tatra Sunakkhatta kim uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyam katam karissati. Passa moghapurisa yāvaca te idam aparaddhanti.

5. Na hi pana me bhante Bhagavā aggaññaṃ paññapetīti¹. Api nu tāhaṃ Sunakkhatta evaṃ avacaṃ “ehi tvaṃ Sunakkhatta mamaṃ uddissa viharāhi, ahaṃ te aggaññaṃ paññapessāmi”ti. No hetam bhante. Tvaṃ vā pana maṃ evaṃ avaca “ahaṃ bhante Bhagavantam uddissa viharissāmi, Bhagavā me aggaññaṃ paññapessati”ti. No hetam bhante. Iti kira Sunakkhatta nevāhaṃ tam vadāmi “ehi tvaṃ Sunakkhatta mamaṃ uddissa viharāhi, ahaṃ te aggaññaṃ paññapessāmi”ti. Napi kira maṃ tvaṃ vadesi “ahaṃ bhante Bhagavantam uddissa viharissāmi, Bhagavā me aggaññaṃ paññapessati”ti. Evaṃ sante moghapurisa ko santo kaṃ paccācikkhasi. Tam kimmaññasi Sunakkhatta, paññatte vā aggaññe apaññatte vā aggaññe yassatthāya mayā dhammo desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Paññatte vā bhante aggaññe apaññatte vā aggaññe yassatthāya Bhagavatā dhammo desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Iti kira Sunakkhatta paññatte vā aggaññe apaññatte vā aggaññe yassatthāya mayā dhammo desito, so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Tatra Sunakkhatta kim aggaññaṃ paññattam karissati. Passa moghapurisa yāva ca te idam aparaddham.

6. Anekariyāyena kho te Sunakkhatta mama vaṇṇo bhāsito Vajjigāme “itipi so Bhagavā Araham Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno

1. Paññāpetīti (I)

Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Iti kho te Sunakkhatta anekapariyāyena mama vaṇṇo bhāsito Vajjigāme.

Anekapariyāyena kho te Sunakkhatta dhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito Vajjigāme “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti. Iti kho te Sunakkhatta anekapariyāyena dhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito Vajjigāme.

Anekapariyāyena kho te Sunakkhatta saṃghassa vaṇṇo bhāsito Vajjigāme “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṃgho, ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṃgho, nāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṃgho, sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṃgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṃgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. Iti kho te Sunakkhatta anekapariyāyena saṃghassa vaṇṇo bhāsito Vajjigāme.

Ārocayāmi kho te Sunakkhatta, paṭivedayāmi kho te Sunakkhatta, bhavissanti kho te Sunakkhatta vattāro, “no visahi Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, so avisahanto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvatto”ti. Iti kho te Sunakkhatta bhavissanti vattāroti. Evaṃ kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto mayā vuccamāno apakkameva imasmā dhammavinayā, yathā taṃ āpāyiko nerayiko.

Korakkhattiyavattu

7. Ekamidāhaṃ Bhaggava samayaṃ Thūlūsu¹ viharāmi Uttarakā nāma Thūlūnaṃ nigamo. Atha khvāhaṃ Bhaggava pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sunakkhattena Licchaviputtena pacchāsamaṇena Uttaraṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena acelo Korakkhattiyo kukkuravatiko catukoṇḍiko² chamānikīṇṇaṃ bhakkhasaṃ mukheneva khādati, mukheneva bhūñjati, addasā kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto acelaṃ Korakkhattiyaṃ

1. Bumūsu (Sī, I)

2. Catukoṇḍiko(Sī, I)

kukkuravatikaṃ catukoṇḍikaṃ chamānikīṇṇaṃ bhakkhasaṃ mukheneva khādantaṃ mukheneva bhuñjantaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi “sādhurūpo vata bho ayaṃ¹ samaṇo catukoṇḍiko chamānikīṇṇaṃ bhakkhasaṃ mukheneva khādati, mukheneva bhuñjati”ti.

Atha khvāhaṃ Bhaggava Sunakkhattassa Licchaviputtassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya Sunakkhattaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “tvampi nāma moghapurisa samaṇo Sakyaputtiyo² paṭijānissasi”ti. Kiṃ pana maṃ bhante Bhagavā evamāha “tvampi nāma moghapurisa samaṇo Sakyaputtiyo² paṭijānissasi”ti. Nanu te Sunakkhatta imaṃ acelaṃ Korakkhattiyaṃ kukkuravatikaṃ catukoṇḍikaṃ chamānikīṇṇaṃ bhakkhasaṃ mukheneva khādantaṃ mukheneva bhuñjantaṃ disvāna etadahosi “sādhurūpo vata bho ayaṃ samaṇo catukoṇḍiko chamānikīṇṇaṃ bhakkhasaṃ mukheneva khādati, mukheneva bhuñjati”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Kiṃ pana bhante Bhagavā arahattassa maccharāyatīti. Na kho ahaṃ moghapurisa arahattassa maccharāyāmi. Api ca tuyhevetāṃ pāpakāṃ diṭṭhigatāṃ uppannāṃ, taṃ pajaha. Mā te ahosi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. Yaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta maññasi acelaṃ Korakkhattiyaṃ “sādhurūpo ayaṃ samaṇo”ti³. So sattamaṃ divasaṃ alasakena kālaṅkarissati, kālaṅkato⁴ ca Kālakañcika⁵ nāma asurā sabbanihīno asurakāyo, tatra upapajjissati. Kālakañcikaṃ naṃ bīraṇatthambake susāne chaḍḍessanti. Ākañkhamāno ca tvaṃ Sunakkhatta acelaṃ Korakkhattiyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyāsi “jānāsi āvuso Korakkhattiya⁶ attano gatiṃ”ti. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta vijjati, yaṃ te acelo Korakkhattiyo byākarissati “jānāmi āvuso Sunakkhatta attano gatiṃ, Kālakañcikaṃ nāma asurā sabbanihīno asurakāyo, tatrāmi upapanno”ti.

Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yena acelo Korakkhattiyo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā acelaṃ Korakkhattiyaṃ

1. Arahaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Moghapurisa Sakyaputtiyo (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Maññasi “acelo Korakkhattiyo sādhurūpo arahaṃ samaṇoti” (Syā)

4. Kālakato (Sī, Syā, I)

5. Kālakañjā (Sī, I), Kālakañjikā (Syā)

6. Acela Korakkhattiya (Ka)

etadavoca “byākato khosi Āvuso Korakkhattiya samaṇena Gotamena ‘acelo Korakkhattiyo sattamaṃ divasaṃ alasakena kālaṅkarissati, kālaṅkato ca Kālakaṅcīkā nāma asurā sabbanihīno asurakāyo, tatra upapajjissati. Kālakaṅcīkā nāma bīraṇatthambake susāne chaḍḍessanti’ti. Yena tvaṃ Āvuso Korakkhattiya mattaṃ mattaṅca bhattaṃ bhuñjeyyāsi, mattaṃ mattaṅca pāṇīyaṃ piveyyāsi. Yathā samaṇassa Gotamassa micchā assa vacanaṃ”ti.

8. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto ekadvīhikāya sattarattindivāni gaṇesi, yathā taṃ Tathāgatassa asaddahamāno. Atha kho Bhaggava acelo Korakkhattiyo sattamaṃ divasaṃ alasakena kālamakāsi, kālaṅkato ca Kālakaṅcīkā nāma asurā sabbanihīno asurakāyo, tatra upapajji. Kālakaṅcīkā nāma bīraṇatthambake susāne chaḍḍesum.

9. Assosi kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto “acelo kira Korakkhattiyo alasakena kālaṅkato bīraṇatthambake susāne chaḍḍito”ti. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yena bīraṇatthambakaṃ susānaṃ, yena acelo Korakkhattiyo tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā acelaṃ Korakkhattiyaṃ tikkhattum pāṇinā ākoṭesi “jānāsi āvuso Korakkhattiya attano gatiṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhaggava acelo Korakkhattiyo pāṇinā piṭṭhim paripuñchanto vuṭṭhāsi, “jānāmi āvuso Sunakkhatta attano gatiṃ, Kālakaṅcīkā nāma asurā sabbanihīno asurakāyo, tatrāmi upapanno”ti vatvā tattheva uttāno papati¹.

10. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho ahaṃ Bhaggava Sunakkhattaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “taṃ kiṃmaññasi Sunakkhatta, yatheva te ahaṃ acelaṃ Korakkhattiyaṃ ārabha byākāsiṃ, tatheva taṃ vipākaṃ, aññathā vā”ti. Yatheva me bhante Bhagavā acelaṃ Korakkhattiyaṃ ārabha byākāsi, tatheva taṃ vipākaṃ, no aññathāti.

1. Paripati (Syā, Ka)

Taṃ kiṃmaññasi Sunakkhatta, yadi evaṃ sante kataṃ vā hoti uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ, akataṃ vāti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante kataṃ hoti uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ, no akatanti. Evampi kho maṃ tvaṃ moghapurisa uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karontaṃ evaṃ vadesi “na hi pana me bhante Bhagavā uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karotī”ti. Passa moghapurisa yāvaca te idaṃ aparaddhanti. Evampi kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto mayā vuccamāno apakkameva imasmā dhammavinayā, yathā taṃ āpāyiko nerayiko.

Acelakaḷāramaṭṭakavatthu

11. Ekamidāham Bhaggava samayaṃ Vesāliyaṃ viharāmi Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena acelo Kaḷāramaṭṭako Vesāliyaṃ paṭivasati lābhaggappatto ceva yasaggappatto ca Vajjigāme. Tassa sattavatapadāni¹ samattāni samādināni honti. Yāvajīvaṃ acelako assaṃ, na vatthaṃ paridaheyyaṃ. Yāvajīvaṃ brahmacārī assaṃ, na methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭiseveyyaṃ. Yāvajīvaṃ surāmaṃseneva yāpeyyaṃ, na odanakummāsaṃ bhuñjeyyaṃ. Puratthimena Vesāliṃ Udenaṃ nāma cetiyaṃ, taṃ nātikameyyaṃ. Dakkhiṇena Vesāliṃ Gotamakaṃ nāma cetiyaṃ, taṃ nātikameyyaṃ. Pacchimena Vesāliṃ Sattambaṃ nāma cetiyaṃ, taṃ nātikameyyaṃ. Uttarena Vesāliṃ Bahuputtaṃ nāma² cetiyaṃ, taṃ nātikameyyanti. So imesaṃ sattannaṃ vatapadānaṃ samādānāhetu lābhaggappatto ceva yasaggappatto ca Vajjigāme.

12. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yena acelo Kaḷāramaṭṭako tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā acelaṃ Kaḷāramaṭṭakaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi. Tassa acelo Kaḷāramaṭṭako pañhaṃ puṭṭho na sampāyāsi. Asampāyanto kopaṅca dosaṅca appaccayaṅca pātvākāsi. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhattassa Licchaviputtassa etadahosi “sādhurūpaṃ vata bho arahantaṃ samaṇaṃ āsādimhase³. Mā vata no ahosi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyā”ti.

1. Sattavatapadāni (Syā, I) 2. Bahuputtakaṃ nāma (Syā) 3. Asādiyimhase (Syā)

13. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho ahaṃ Bhaggava Sunakkhattaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “tvaṃpi nāma moghapurisa samaṇo Sakyaputtiyo paṭijānissasī”ti. Kiṃ pana maṃ bhante Bhagavā evamāha “tvaṃpi nāma moghapurisa samaṇo Sakyaputtiyo paṭijānissasī”ti. Nanu tvaṃ Sunakkhatta acelaṃ Kaḷāramaṭṭakaṃ upasaṅkamtivā pañhaṃ apucchi, tassa te acelo Kaḷāramaṭṭako pañhaṃ puṭṭho na sampāyāsi, asampāyanto kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātvākāsi. Tassa te etadahosi “sādhurūpaṃ vata bho arahantaṃ samaṇaṃ āsādimhase. Mā vata no ahosi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyā”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Kiṃ pana bhante Bhagavā arahattassa maccharāyatīti.

Na kho ahaṃ moghapurisa arahattassa maccharāyāmi, api ca tuyhevetāṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ, taṃ pajaha. Mā te ahosi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Yaṃ kho panetaṃ Sunakkhatta maññasi acelaṃ Kaḷāramaṭṭakaṃ “sādhurūpo ayaṃ¹ samaṇo”ti. So nacirasseva parihito sānucāriko vicaranto odanakummāsaṃ bhuñjamāno sabbāneva Vesāliyāni cetiyāni samatikkamtivā yasā nihīno² kālaṃ karissatīti. Atha kho Bhaggava acelo Kaḷāramaṭṭako nacirasseva parihito sānucāriko vicaranto odanakummāsaṃ bhuñjamāno sabbāneva Vesāliyāni cetiyāni samatikkamtivā yasā nihīno kālamakāsi.

14. Assosi kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto “acelo kira Kaḷāramaṭṭako parihito sānucāriko vicaranto odanakummāsaṃ bhuñjamāno sabbāneva Vesāliyāni cetiyāni samatikkamtivā yasā nihīno kālaṅkato”ti. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho ahaṃ Bhaggava Sunakkhattaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “taṃ kiṃmaññasi Sunakkhatta, yatheva te ahaṃ acelaṃ Kaḷāramaṭṭakaṃ ārabba byākāsim, tatheva taṃ vipākaṃ, aññathā vā”ti. Yatheva me bhante Bhagavā acelaṃ Kaḷāramaṭṭakaṃ ārabba byākāsi, tatheva taṃ vipākaṃ,

1. Arahaṃ (Syā)

2. Yasānikīṇo (Ka)

no aññathāti. Tam kimmaññasi Sunakkhatta, yadi evaṃ sante kataṃ vā hoti uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ akataṃ vāti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante kataṃ hoti uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ, no akatanti. Evampi kho maṃ tvaṃ moghapurisa uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karontaṃ evaṃ vadesi “na hi pana me bhante Bhagavā uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karotī”ti. Passa moghapurisa yāvaca te idaṃ aparaddhanti. Evampi kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto mayā vuccamāno apakkameva imasmā dhammavinayā, yathā taṃ āpāyiko nerayiko.

Acelapāthikaputtavattu

15. Ekamidāhaṃ Bhaggava samayaṃ tattheva Vesāliyaṃ viharāmi Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena acelo Pāthikaputto¹ Vesāliyaṃ paṭivasati lābhaggappatto ceva yasaggappatto ca Vajjigāme. So ca Vesāliyaṃ parisati evaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati “samaṇo Gotamo ñāṇavādo, ahampi ñāṇavādo. Ñāṇavādo kho pana ñāṇavādena arahati uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetuṃ. Samaṇo Gotamo upaḍḍhapathaṃ āgaccheyya, ahampi upaḍḍhapathaṃ gaccheyyaṃ. Te tattha ubhopi uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ kareyyāma. Ekaṃ ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, dvāhaṃ karissāmi. Dve ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, cattārāhaṃ karissāmi. Cattāri ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, aṭṭhāhaṃ karissāmi. Iti yāvatakaṃ yāvatakaṃ samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, taddiḡuṇaṃ taddiḡuṇāhaṃ karissāmi”ti.

16. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto maṃ etadavoca—acelo bhante Pāthikaputto Vesāliyaṃ paṭivasati lābhaggappatto ceva yasaggappatto ca Vajjigāme, so Vesāliyaṃ parisati evaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati “samaṇo

1. Pāṭikaputto (Sī, Syā, I)

Gotamo ñāṇavādo, ahampi ñāṇavādo. Ñāṇavādo kho pana ñāṇavādena arahati uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetuṃ. Samaṇo Gotamo upaḍḍhapathaṃ āgaccheyya, ahampi upaḍḍhapathaṃ gaccheyyaṃ. Te tattha ubhopi uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ kareyyāma. Ekaṃ ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, dvāhaṃ karissāmi. Dve ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyāni karissati, cattārāhaṃ karissāmi. Cattāri ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyāni karissati, aṭṭhāhaṃ karissāmi. Iti yāvatakaṃ yāvatakaṃ samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, taddiḡuṇaṃ taddiḡuṇāhaṃ karissāmi”ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ Bhagava Sunakkhattaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “abhabbo kho Sunakkhatta acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantūṃ. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

17. Rakkhatetaṃ bhante Bhagavā vācaṃ, rakkhatetaṃ Sugato vācanti. Kim pana maṃ tvaṃ Sunakkhatta evaṃ vadesi “rakkhatetaṃ bhante Bhagavā vācaṃ, rakkhatetaṃ Sugato vācaṃ”ti. Bhagavatā cassa bhante esā vācā ekaṃsena odhāritā¹ “abhabbo acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantūṃ. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti. Acelo ca bhante Pāthikaputto virūparūpena Bhagavato samumkhībhāvaṃ āgaccheyya, tadassa Bhagavato musāti.

18. Api nu Sunakkhatta Tathāgato taṃ vācaṃ bhāseyya, yā sā vācā dvayagāminīti. Kim pana bhante Bhagavatā acelo Pāthikaputto

1. Ovādītā (Ka)

cetasā ceto paricca vidito “abhabbo acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Saccepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

Udāhu devatā Bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocesum “abhabbo bhante acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Saccepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

19. Cetasā ceto paricca vidito ceva me Sunakkhatta “abhabbo acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Saccepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

Devatāpi me etamatthaṃ ārocesum “abhabbo bhante acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Saccepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

Ajitopi nāma Licchavīnaṃ senāpati adhunā kālaṅkato Tāvatisakāyaṃ upapanno. Sopi maṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamārocesi “alajjī bhante acelo Pāthikaputto, musāvādī bhante acelo Pāthikaputto, maṃpi bhante acelo Pāthikaputto byākāsi Vajjigāme ‘ajito Licchavīnaṃ senāpati mahānirayaṃ upapanno’ti. Na kho panāhaṃ bhante mahānirayaṃ upapanno, Tāvatisakāyamhi upapanno. Alajjī bhante acelo Pāthikaputto, musāvādī bhante acelo Pāthikaputto, abhabbo ca bhante acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum.

Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

Iti kho Sunakkhatta cetasā ceto paricca vidito ceva me acelo Pāthikaputto “abhabbo acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti. Devatāpi me etamatthaṃ ārocesum “abhabbo bhante acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Sacepissa evamassa “ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

So kho panāhaṃ Sunakkhatta Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭaṭikkanto yena acelassa Pāthikaputtassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkamissāmi divāvihārāya, yassadāni tvaṃ Sunakkhatta icchasi, tassa ārocehīti.

Iddhipāṭihāriyakathā

20. Atha khvāhaṃ¹ Bhaggava pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭaṭikkanto yena acelassa Pāthikaputtassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkamiṃ divāvihārāya. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto taramānarūpo Vesāliṃ pavisitvā yena abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā abhiññāte abhiññāte Licchavī etadavoca “esāvuso Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭaṭikkanto yena acelassa Pāthikaputtassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Abhikkamathāyasmanto abhikkamathāyasmanto, sādhurūpanāṃ samaṇānaṃ uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ

1. Atha kho svāhaṃ (Syā)

bhavissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhaggava abhiññātānaṃ abhiññātānaṃ Licchavīnaṃ etadahosi “sādhurūpānaṃ kira bho samaṇānaṃ uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ bhavissati, handa vata bho gacchāmā”ti.

Yena ca abhiññātā abhiññātā brāhmaṇamahāsālā. gahapatinecayikā. Nānātitthiyā¹ samaṇabrāhmaṇā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā abhiññāte abhiññāte nānātitthiye¹ samaṇabrāhmaṇe etadavoca “esāvuso Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena acelassa Pāthikaputtassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Abhikkamathāyasmanto abhikkamathāyasmanto, sādhurūpānaṃ samaṇānaṃ uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Atha kho Bhaggava abhiññātānaṃ abhiññātānaṃ nānātitthiyānaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ etadahosi “sādhurūpānaṃ kira bho samaṇānaṃ uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ bhavissati, handa vata bho gacchāmā”ti.

Atha kho Bhaggava abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī, abhiññātā abhiññātā ca brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatinecayikā nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā yena acelassa Pāthikaputtassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimsu, sā esā Bhaggava parisā mahā hoti² anekasatā anekasahassā.

21. Assosi kho Bhaggava acelo Pāthikaputto “abhikkantā kira abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī, abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā ca brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatinecayikā nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā. Samaṇopi Gotamo mayham ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno”ti. Sutvānassa bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃso udapādi. Atha kho Bhaggava acelo Pāthikaputto bhīto saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Tindukakhāṇuparibbājakārāmo tenupasaṅkami.

Assosi kho Bhaggava sā parisā “acelo kira Pāthikaputto bhīto saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Tindukakhāṇuparibbājakā-

1. Nānātitthiya (Syā)

2. Parisā hoti (Sī, Syā, I)

rāmo tenupasaṅkanto”ti¹. Atha kho Bhaggava sā parisā aññatarāṃ purisaṃ āmantesi—

Ehi tvaṃ bho purisa yena Tindukakhāṇuparibbājakārāmo, yena acelo Pāthikaputto tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtivā acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ evaṃ vadehi “abhikkamāvuso Pāthikaputta, abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī, abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā ca brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatinecayikā nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā. Samaṇopi Gotamo āyasmato ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno. Bhāsītā kho pana te esā āvuso Pāthikaputta Vesāliyaṃ parisati vācā ‘samaṇopi Gotamo ñāṇavādo, ahampi ñāṇavādo. Ñāṇavādo kho pana ñāṇavādena arahati uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetuṃ. Samaṇo (ce) Gotamo upaḍḍhapaṭhamā āgaccheyya, ahampi upaḍḍhapaṭhamā gaccheyyaṃ. Te tattha ubhopi uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ kareyyāma. Ekaṃ ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, dvāhaṃ karissāmi. Dve ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, cattārāhaṃ karissāmi. Cattāri ce samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, aṭṭhāhaṃ karissāmi. Iti yāvatakaṃ yāvatakaṃ samaṇo Gotamo uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, taddiguṇaṃ taddiguṇāhaṃ karissāmi”ti. Abhikkamasseva² kho āvuso Pāthikaputta upaḍḍhapaṭhamā. Sabbapaṭhamānyeva āgantvā samaṇo Gotamo āyasmato ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno”ti.

22. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Bhaggava so puriso tassā parisāya paṭissutvā yena Tindukakhāṇuparibbājakārāmo, yena acelo Pāthikaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ etadavoca “abhikkamāvuso Pāthikaputta abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī, abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā ca brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatinecayikā nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā. Samaṇopi Gotamo āyasmato ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno.

1. Tenupasaṅkamanto (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Abhikkamayeveva (Sī, Syā, I)

Bhāsītā kho pana te esā āvuso Pāthikaputta Vesāliyaṃ parisati vācā ‘samaṇo Gotamo ñāṇavādo, ahampi ñāṇavādo. Ñāṇavādo kho pana ñāṇavādena arahati uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetuṃ -pa- taddiguṇaṃ taddiguṇāhaṃ karissāmi’ti. Abhikkamasseva kho āvuso Pāthikaputta upaḍḍhapathaṃ. Sabbapaṭhamāṃ yeva āgantvā samaṇo Gotamo āyasmato ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno”ti.

Evam vutte Bhaggava acelo Pāthikaputto “āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso”ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati¹, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātuṃ. Atha kho so Bhaggava puriso acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ etadavoca “kim su nāma te āvuso Pāthikaputta pāvaḷā su nāma te piṭhakasmim allīnā, piṭhakaṃ su nāma te pāvaḷāsu allīnaṃ. ‘Āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappasi, na sakkosi āsanāpi vuṭṭhātuṃ”ti. Evampi kho Bhaggava vuccamāno acelo Pāthikaputto “āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso”ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātuṃ.

23. Yadā kho so Bhaggava puriso aññāsi “parābhūtarūpo ayaṃ acelo Pāthikaputto ‘āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātuṃ”ti. Atha taṃ parisāṃ āgantvā evamārocesi “parābhūtarūpo bho² acelo Pāthikaputto ‘āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātuṃ”ti. Evam vutte ahaṃ Bhaggava taṃ parisāṃ etadavocaṃ “abhabbo kho āvuso acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantūṃ. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyaṃ’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

1. Saṃsabbati (Ka)

2. Parābhūtarūpo bho ayaṃ (Syā, Ka), parābhūtarūpo (Sī, I)

24. Atha kho Bhaggava aññataro Licchavimahāmatto uṭṭhāyāsanā taṃ parisam̐ etadavoca “tena hi bho muhuttaṃ tāva āgametha, yāvāhaṃ gacchāmi¹, appeva nāma ahampi sakkuṇeyyaṃ acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ imaṃ parisam̐ ānetun”ti.

Atha kho so Bhaggava Licchavimahāmatto yena Tindukakhāṇuparibbājārāmo, yena acelo Pāthikaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ etadavoca—abhikkamāvuso Pāthikaputta, abhikkantaṃ te seyyo, abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī, abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā ca brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatinecayikā nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā. Samaṇopi Gotamo āyasmato ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno. Bhāsītā kho pana te esā āvuso Pāthikaputta Vesāliyaṃ parisati vācā “samaṇopi Gotamo ñāṇavādo -pataddiguṇaṃ taddiguṇāhaṃ karissāmī”ti. Abhikkamasseva kho āvuso Pāthikaputta upaḍḍhapaṭhaṃ. Sabbapaṭhamāṇyeva āgantvā samaṇo Gotamo āyasmato ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno. Bhāsītā kho panesā āvuso Pāthikaputta samaṇena Gotamena parisati vācā “abhabbo kho acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantuṃ. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti. Abhikkamāvuso Pāthikaputta, abhikkamaneneva te jayaṃ karissāma, samaṇassa Gotamassa parājayanti.

Evam̐ vutte Bhaggava acelo Pāthikaputto “āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso”ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātuṃ. Atha kho so Bhaggava Licchavimahāmatto acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ etadavoca “kim su nāma te āvuso Pāthikaputta pāvaḷā su nāma te pīṭhakasmim̐ allīnā, pīṭhakaṃ su nāma te pāvaḷāsu

1. Paccāgacchāmi (?)

allīnaṃ. ‘Āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappasi, na sakkosi āsanāpi vuṭṭhātun”ti. Evaṃpi kho Bhaggava vuccamāno acelo Pāthikaputto “āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso”ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātun.

25. Yadā kho so Bhaggava Licchavimahāmatto aññāsī “parābhūtarūpo ayaṃ acelo Pāthikaputto ‘āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātun”ti. Atha taṃ parisāṃ āgantvā evamārocesi “parābhūtarūpo bho¹ acelo Pāthikaputto ‘āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātun”ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Bhaggava taṃ parisāṃ etadavocaṃ “abhabbo kho āvuso acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantun. Saccepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyya. Saccepāyasmantānaṃ Licchavīnaṃ evamassa ‘mayāṃ acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ varattāhi² bandhitvā goyugehi āviñcheyyāmā’ti³, tā varattā chijjeyyūṃ Pāthikaputto vā. Abhabbo pana acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantun. Saccepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

26. Atha kho Bhaggava Jāliyo Dārupattikantevāsī uṭṭhāyāsanā taṃ parisāṃ etadavoca “tena hi bho muhuttaṃ tāva āgametha, yāvāhaṃ gacchāmi, appeva nāma ahampi sakkuṇeyyaṃ acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ imaṃ parisāṃ ānetun”ti.

1. Parābhūtarūpo (Sī, I), parābhūtarūpo ayaṃ (Syā) 2. Yāhi varattāhi (Syā, Ka)

3. Āviñcheyyāmāti (Syā), āvijjheyāmāti (Sī, I)

Atha kho Bhaggava Jāliyo Dārupattikantevāsī yena Tindukakhāṇuparibbājakārāmo, yena acelo Pāthikaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ etadavoca—abhikkamāvuso Pāthikaputta, abhikkantaṃ te seyyo. Abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī, abhikkantā abhiññātā abhiññātā ca brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatinecayikā nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā. Samaṇopi Gotamo āyasmato ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno. Bhāsītā kho pana te esā āvuso Pāthikaputta Vesāliyaṃ parisati vācā “samaṇopi Gotamo ñāṇavādo -pataddiguṇaṃ taddiguṇāhaṃ karissāmi”ti. Abhikkamasseva kho āvuso Pāthikaputta upaḍḍhapaṭhamā, sabbapaṭhamāmyeva āgantvā samaṇo Gotamo āyasmato ārāme divāvihāraṃ nisinno. Bhāsītā kho panesā āvuso Pāthikaputta samaṇena Gotamena parisati vācā “abhabbo acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyya. Sacepāyasmantānaṃ Licchavīnaṃ evamassa ‘mayaṃ acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ varattāhi bandhitvā goyugehi āviñcheyyāma’ti. Tā varattā chijjeyyūṃ Pāthikaputto vā. Abhabbo pana acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ āgaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā’ti. Abhikkamāvuso Pāthikaputta, abhikkamaneneva te jayaṃ karissāma, samaṇassa Gotamassa parājayanti.

Evam vutte Bhaggava acelo Pāthikaputto “āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso”ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātum. Atha kho Bhaggava Jāliyo Dārupattikantevāsī acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ su nāma te āvuso Pāthikaputta pāvaḷā su nāma te piṭhakasmim allīnā, piṭhakaṃ su nāma te pāvaḷāsu allīnaṃ. ‘Āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā

tattheva saṃsappasi, na sakkosi āsanāpi vuṭṭhātun”ti. Evampi kho Bhaggava vuccamāno acelo Pāthikaputto “āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso”ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātunti.

27. Yadā kho Bhaggava Jāliyo Dārupattikantevāsī aññāsi
“parābhūtarūpo ayaṃ acelo Pāthikaputto ‘āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā
tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātun”ti. Atha naṃ etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ āvuso Pāthikaputta sīhassa migarañño etadahosi
“yaṃnūnāhaṃ aññataraṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ nissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāṃ,
tatrāsayaṃ kappetvā sāyanhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhameyyāṃ, āsayā
nikkhamitvā vijambheyyāṃ, vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuvilokeyyāṃ,
samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ nadeyyāṃ,
tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkameyyāṃ. So varaṃ varaṃ
migasaṃghe¹ vadhitvā mudumaṃsāni mudumaṃsāni bhakkhayitvā tameva
āsayāṃ ajjupeyyan”ti.

Atha kho āvuso so sīho migarājā aññataraṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ nissāya
āsayāṃ kappesi, tatrāsayaṃ kappetvā sāyanhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhami,
āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhi, vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuvilokesi,
samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ nadi, tikkhattuṃ
sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkami. So varaṃ varaṃ migasaṃghe
vadhitvā mudumaṃsāni mudumaṃsāni bhakkhayitvā tameva āsayāṃ
ajjhupesi.

28. Tasseva kho āvuso Pāthikaputta sīhassa migarañño
vighāsasaṃvaḍḍho jarasiṅgālo² ditto ceva balavā ca. Atha kho āvuso tassa
jarasiṅgālassa etadahosi “ko cāhaṃ ko sīho migarājā, yaṃnūnāhaṃpi
aññataraṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ nissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāṃ, tatrāsayaṃ kappetvā
sāyanhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhameyyāṃ,

1. Miga Saṃghaṃ (Syā, Ka)

2. Jarasiṅgālo (Sī, Syā, I)

āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambheyyaṃ, vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuvilokeyyaṃ, samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ nadeyyaṃ, tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkameyyaṃ. So varaṃ varaṃ migasaṃghe vadhitvā mudumaṃsāni mudumaṃsāni bhakkhayitvā tameva āsayaṃ ajjupeyyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho so āvuso jarasiṅgālo aññataraṃ vanasaṅgaṃ nissāya āsayaṃ kappesi, tatrāsayaṃ kappetvā sāyanhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhami, āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhi, vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuvilokesi, samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattuṃ “sīhanādaṃ nadissāmi”ti siṅgālakāmyeva anadi, bheraṅḍakāmyeva¹ anadi, ke ca chave siṅgāle, ke pana sīhanādeti². Evameva kho tvaṃ āvuso Pāthikaputta sugatāpadānesu jīvamāno sugatātirittāni bhuñjamāno Tathāgate Arahante Sammāsambuddhe āsādetabbaṃ maññasi. Ke ca chave Pāthikaputte, kā ca Tathāgatānaṃ Arahantānaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ āsādanāti.

29. Yato kho Bhaggava Jāliyo Dārūpattikantevāsī iminā opammaena neva asakkhi acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ tamhā āsanā cāvetuṃ. Atha naṃ etadavoca—

“Sīhoti attānaṃ samekkhiyāna,
Amaññi kotthu migarājāhamasmi.
Tatheva³ so siṅgālakāṃ anadi,
Ke ca chave siṅgāle ke pana sīhanāde”ti.

Evameva kho tvaṃ āvuso Pāthikaputta sugatāpadānesu jīvamāno sugatātirittāni bhuñjamāno Tathāgate Arahante Sammāsambuddhe āsādetabbaṃ maññasi, ke ca chave Pāthikaputte, kā ca Tathāgatānaṃ Arahantānaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ āsādanāti.

30. Yato kho Bhaggava Jāliyo Dārūpattikantevāsī imināpi opammaena neva asakkhi acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ tamhā āsanā cāvetuṃ. Atha naṃ etadavoca—

1. Bheraṅḍakāmyeva (Ka)

2. Sīhanāde (?)

3. Tameva (Syā)

“Aññaṃ anucaṅkamaṇaṃ, attānaṃ vighāse samekkhiya.
 Yāva attānaṃ na passati, kotthu tāva byagghoti maññaṭi.
 Tatheva so siṅgālakaṃ anadi,
 Ke ca chave siṅgāle ke pana sihanāde”ti.

Evameva kho tvaṃ āvuso Pāthikaputta sugatāpadānesu jīvamāno sugatātirittāni bhuñjamāno Tathāgate Arahante Sammāsambuddhe āsādetabbaṃ maññaṣi “ke ca chave Pāthikaputte, kā ca Tathāgatānaṃ Arahantānaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ āsādanā”ti.

31. Yato kho Bhaggava Jāliyo Dārūpattikantevāsī imināpi opammena neva asakkhi acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ tamhā āsanā cāvetuṃ. Atha naṃ etadavoca—

“Bhutvāna bheke¹ khalamūsikāyo,
 Kaṭasīsu khittāni ca koṇapāni².
 Mahāvane suññavane vivaḍḍho,
 Amaññaṃ kotthu migarājāhamasmi.
 Tatheva so siṅgālakaṃ anadi,
 Ke ca chave siṅgāle ke pana sihanāde”ti.

Evameva kho tvaṃ āvuso Pāthikaputta sugatāpadānesu jīvamāno sugatātirittāni bhuñjamāno Tathāgate Arahante Sammāsambuddhe āsādetabbaṃ maññaṣi, ke ca chave Pāthikaputte, kā ca Tathāgatānaṃ Arahantānaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ āsādanāti.

32. Yato kho Bhaggava Jāliyo Dārūpattikantevāsī imināpi opammena neva asakkhi acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ tamhā āsanā cāvetuṃ. Atha taṃ parisam āgantvā evamārocesi “parābhūtarūpo bho acelo Pāthikaputto ‘āyāmi āvuso āyāmi āvuso’ti vatvā tattheva saṃsappati, na sakkoti āsanāpi vuṭṭhātun”ti.

1. Bhiṅge (Ka)

2. Kūṇapāni (Syā)

33. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Bhaggava taṃ parisāṃ etadavocaṃ “abhabbo kho āvuso acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipeteyya. Sacepāyasmantānaṃ Licchavīnaṃ evamassa ‘mayāṃ acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ varattāhi bandhitvā goyugehi āviñcheyyāma’ti. Tā varattā chijjeyyurū Pāthikaputto vā. Abhabbo pana acelo Pāthikaputto taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā mama sammukhībhāvaṃ āgantum. Sacepissa evamassa ‘ahaṃ taṃ vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa sammukhībhāvaṃ gaccheyyan’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyā”ti.

34. Atha khvāhaṃ Bhaggava taṃ parisāṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesim̐ samādapesim̐ samuttejesim̐ sampahaṃsesim̐, taṃ parisāṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā mahābandhanā mokkhaṃ karitvā caturāsītipāṇasahassāni mahāviduggā uddharitvā tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā sattatālaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā aññaṃ sattatālampi accim̐¹ abhinimminivā pajjalitvā dhūmayitvā² Mahāvane Kūṭagārasālāyaṃ paccuṭṭhāsim̐.

35. Atha kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho ahaṃ Bhaggava Sunakkhattaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ etadavocaṃ “taṃ kiṃmaññaṃ Sunakkhatta, yatheva te ahaṃ acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ ārabha byākāsim̐, tatheva taṃ vipākaṃ aññathā vā”ti. Yatheva me bhante Bhagavā acelaṃ Pāthikaputtaṃ ārabha byākāsi, tatheva taṃ vipākaṃ no aññathāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññaṃ Sunakkhatta, yadi evaṃ sante kataṃ vā hoti uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ akataṃ vāti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante kataṃ hoti uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ, no akatanti. Evampi

1. Aggim̐ (Syā)

2. Dhūpāyitvā (Sī, I)

kho maṃ tvaṃ moghapurisa uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karontaṃ evaṃ vadesi “na hi pana me bhante Bhagavā uttari manussadhammā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karotī”ti. Passa moghapurisa yāvañca te idaṃ aparaddhanti. Evampi kho Bhaggava Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto mayā vuccamāno apakkameva imasmā dhammavinayā, yathā taṃ āpāyiko nerayiko.

Aggaññaṇāpaññattikathā

36. Aggaññañcāhaṃ Bhaggava pajānāmi. Tañca pajānāmi¹, tato ca uttaritaraṃ pajānāmi, tañca pajānanaṃ na parāmasāmi, aparāmasato ca me paccattaññeva nibbuti veditā, yadabhijānaṃ Tathāgato no anayaṃ āpajjati.

37. Santi Bhaggava eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā issarakuttaṃ brahmakuttaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapenti. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmanto issarakuttaṃ brahmakuttaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethā”ti. Te ca me evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmo”ti² paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “kathaṃvihitakaṃ pana³ tumhe āyasmanto issarakuttaṃ brahmakuttaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethā”ti. Te mayā puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā mamaṃyeva paṭipucchanti. Tesāhaṃ puṭṭho byākaromi—

38. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena ayaṃ loko saṃvaṭṭati, saṃvaṭṭamāne loke yebhuyyena sattā Ābhassarasaṃvattanikā honti, te tatha honti manomayā pītibhakkhā sayāṃpabhā antalikkhacarā subhaṭṭhāyino ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti.

Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena ayaṃ loko vivaṭṭati, vivaṭṭamāne loke suññaṃ brahmavimānaṃ pātubhavati. Atha kho⁴ aññataro satto āyukkhayā vā puññakkhayā vā Ābhassarakāyā cavitvā suññaṃ brahmavimānaṃ upapajjati,

1. “Tañca pajānāmi”ti idaṃ Syā-pothake natthi.

3. Kathaṃ vihitakaṃ no pana (Ka)

2. Āmāti (Syā)

4. Atha (Sī, Syā, I)

so tattha hoti manomayo pītibhakkho sayāmpabho antalikkhacaro subhaṭṭhāyī, ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhati.

Tassa tattha ekakassa dīgharattaṃ nivusitattā anabhirati paritassanā uppajjati “aho vata aññepi sattā itthattaṃ āgaccheyyūn”ti. Atha aññepi sattā āyukkhayā vā puññakkhayā vā Ābhassarakāyā cavitvā suññaṃ brahmavimānaṃ upapajjanti tassa sattassa saḥabyataṃ, tepi tattha honti manomayā pītibhakkhā sayāmpabhā antalikkhacarā subhaṭṭhāyino, ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti.

39. Tatrāvuso yo so satto paṭhamāṃ upapanno, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahamasmi brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajjitā¹ vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ, mayā ime sattā nimmitā. Taṃ kissa hetu, mamaṃ hi pubbe etadahosi ‘aho vata aññepi sattā itthattaṃ āgaccheyyūn’ti, iti mama ca manopaṇidhi, ime ca sattā itthattaṃ āgatā”ti.

Yepi te sattā pacchā upapannā, tesampi evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajjitā vasī pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ, iminā mayaṃ bhotā brahmunā nimmitā. Taṃ kissa hetu, imaṃ hi mayaṃ addasāma idha paṭhamāṃ upapannaṃ, mayaṃ panāṃha pacchā upapannā”ti.

40. Tatrāvuso yo so satto paṭhamāṃ upapanno, so dīghāyukatāro ca hoti vaṇṇavantatāro ca mahesakkhataro ca. Ye pana te sattā pacchā upapannā, te appāyukatarā ca honti dubbaṇṇatarā ca appesakkhatarā ca.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati, yaṃ aññataro satto tamhā kāyā cavitvā itthattaṃ āgacchati. Itthattaṃ āgato samāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito

1. Sañjitā (Sī, I), sajjitā (Syā, Kam)

samāno ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya
appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ
phusati, yathāsamāhite citte taṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ
nānussarati.

So evamāha “yo kho so bhavaṃ brahmā mahābrahmā abhibhū
anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sajitā vasi
pitā bhūtabhabyānaṃ, yena mayaṃ bhotā brahmunā nimmitā, so nicco
dhuvo sassato¹ avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ye pana
mayaṃ ahumhā tena bhotā brahmunā nimmitā, te mayaṃ aniccā addhuvā²
appāyukā cavanadhammā itthattaṃ āgatā”ti. Evaṃvihitakaṃ no tumhe
āyasmanto issarakuttaṃ brahmakuttaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethāti.
Te evamāhamsu “evaṃ kho no āvuso Gotama suttaṃ, yathevāyasmā Gotamo
āhā”ti. Aggaññañcāhaṃ Bhaggava pajānāmi. Tañca pajānāmi, tato ca
uttaritarāṃ pajānāmi, tañca pajānanaṃ na parāmasāmi, aparāmasato ca me
paccattaññeva nibbuti veditā, yadabhijānaṃ Tathāgato no anayaṃ āpajjati.

41. Santi Bhaggava eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā Khiḍḍāpadosikaṃ ācariyakaṃ
aggaññaṃ paññapenti, tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira
tumhe āyasmanto Khiḍḍāpadosikaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethā”ti.
Te ca me evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmo”ti paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi
“kathaṃvihitakaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto Khiḍḍāpadosikaṃ ācariyakaṃ
aggaññaṃ paññapethā”ti. Te mayā puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā,
mamaṃyeva paṭipucchanti, tesāhaṃ puṭṭho byākaromi—

42. Santāvuso Khiḍḍāpadosikā nāma devā, te ativeლაṃ
hassākhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannā³ viharanti, tesāṃ ativeლაṃ
hassākhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannānaṃ viharataṃ sati sammussati, satiyā
sammosā⁴ te devā tamhā kāyā cavanti.

1. Sassato dīghāyuko (Syā, Ka)

2. Addhuvā asassatā (Syā, Ka)

3. Hasākhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannā (Ka)

4. Satiyā sammosāya (Syā)

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati, yaṃ aññataro satto tamhā kāyā cavitvā itthattaṃ āgacchati, itthattaṃ āgato samāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito samāno ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiraṃ phusati, yathāsamaṃhite citte taṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ nānussarati.

So evamāha “ye kho te bhonto devā na Khiḍḍāpadosikā, te na ativelaṃ hassakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannā viharanti, tesāṃ nātivelāṃ hassakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannānaṃ viharataṃ sati na sammussati, satiyā asammosā te devā tamhā kāyā na cavanti, niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti. Ye pana mayaṃ ahumhā Khiḍḍāpadosikā, te mayaṃ ativelaṃ hassakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannā viharimhā, tesāṃ no ativelaṃ hassakhiḍḍāratidhammasamāpannānaṃ viharataṃ sati sammussati, satiyā sammosā te¹ mayaṃ tamhā kāyā cutā, aniccā addhuvā appāyukā cavanadhammā itthattaṃ āgatā”ti. Evaṃvihitakaṃ no tumhe āyasmanto Khiḍḍāpadosikaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethāti. Te evamāhamso “evaṃ kho no āvuso Gotama sutāṃ, yathevāyasmā Gotamo āhā”ti. Aggaññañcāhaṃ Bhaggava pajānāmi -pa- yadabhijānaṃ Tathāgato no anayaṃ āpajjati.

43. Santi Bhaggava eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā Manopadosikaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapenti, tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmanto Manopadosikaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethā”ti. Te ca me evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmo”ti paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “kathaṃvihitakaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto Manopadosikaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethā”ti. Te mayā puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā mamaṃyeva paṭipucchanti. Tesāhaṃ puṭṭho byākaromi—

44. Santāvuso Manopadosikā nāma devā, te ativelaṃ aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyanti, te ativelaṃ aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyantā aññamaññaṃhi

1. Sammosā eva (Sī, I)

cittāni padūsentī, te aññamaññaṃ paduṭṭhacittā kilantakāyā kilantacittā te devā tamhā kāyā cavanti.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati. Yaṃ aññataro satto tamhā kāyā cavitvā itthattaṃ āgacchati, itthattaṃ āgato samāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito samāno ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārupaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati, yathāsamañhite citte taṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ nāussarati.

So evamāha “ye kho te bhonto devā na Manopadosikā te nātivelāṃ aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyanti, te nātivelāṃ aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyantā aññamaññaṃhi cittāni nappadūsentī, te aññamaññaṃ appaduṭṭhacittā akilantakāyā akilantacittā¹ tamhā kāyā na cavanti, niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti. Ye pana mayaṃ ahumhā Manopadosikā, te mayaṃ ativelāṃ aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyimhā, te mayaṃ ativelāṃ aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyantā aññamaññaṃhi cittāni padūsīmhā², te mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ paduṭṭhacittā kilantakāyā kilantacittā³ tamhā kāyā cutā, aniccā addhuvā asassatā appāyukā cavanadhammā itthattaṃ āgatā”ti. Evaṃvihitakaṃ no tumhe āyasmanto Manopadosikaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethāti. Te evamāhaṃsu “evaṃ kho no āvuso Gotama suttaṃ, yathevāyasmā Gotamo āhā”ti. Aggaññañcāhaṃ Bhaggava pajānāmi -pa- yadabhijānaṃ Tathāgato no anayaṃ āpajjati.

45. Santi Bhaggava eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhiccasamuppannaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapenti, tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadāmi “saccaṃ kira tumhe āyasmanto adhiccasamuppannaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethā”ti. Te ca me evaṃ puṭṭhā “āmo”ti paṭijānanti. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “kathaṃvihitakaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto adhiccasamuppannaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethā”ti.

1. Akilantacittā te devā (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Padosiyimhā (Syā), padūsayimhā (?)

3. Kilantacittā-eva mayaṃ (Sī, I), kilantacittā evaṃ mayaṃ (Syā)

Te ca mayā puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā mamañyeva paṭipucchanti, tesāhaṃ puṭṭho byākaromi—

46. Santāvuso Asaññasattā nāma devā, saññuppādā ca pana te devā tamhā kayā cavanti.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati. Yaṃ aññataro satto tamhā kāyā cavitvā itthattaṃ āgacchati, itthattaṃ āgato samāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito samāno ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte tam¹ saññuppādaṃ anussarati, tato paraṃ nāussarati.

So evamāha “adhiccasamuppanno attā ca loko ca. Taṃ kissa hetu, ahaṃ hi pubbe nāhosim, somhi etarahi ahutvā santatāya² pariṇato”ti. Evaṃvihitakaṃ no tumhe āyasmanto adhiccasamuppannaṃ ācariyakaṃ aggaññaṃ paññapethāti. Te evamāhaṃsu “evaṃ kho no āvuso Gotama suttaṃ yathevāyasmā Gotamo āhā”ti. Aggaññañcāhaṃ Bhaggava pajānāmi. Tañca pajānāmi, tato ca uttaritaraṃ pajānāmi, tañca pajānaṃ na parāmasāmi, aparāmasato ca me paccattaññeva nibbuti veditā, yadabhijānaṃ Tathāgato no anayaṃ āpajjati.

47. Evaṃvādiṃ kho maṃ Bhaggava evamakkhāyim eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti “viparīto samaṇo Gotamo bhikkhavo ca, samaṇo Gotamo evamāha ‘yasmim samaye subhaṃ vimokkhaṃ upasampajja viharati, sabbaṃ tasmim samaye asubhantveva³ pajānātī’⁴”. Na kho panāhaṃ Bhaggava evaṃ vadāmi “yasmim samaye subhaṃ vimokkhaṃ upasampajja viharati, sabbaṃ tasmim samaye asubhantveva pajānātī”ti. Evañca khvāhaṃ Bhaggava vadāmi “yasmim samaye subhaṃ vimokkhaṃ upasampajja viharati, subhantveva tasmim samaye pajānātī”ti.

1. Idam padaṃ Brahmajālasutte na dissati. Evaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Sattatāya (Sī, I), sattāya (Ka-Sī) 3. Asubhanteva (Sī, Syā, I) 4. Sañjānātīti (Sī, I)

Te ca bhante viparītā, ye Bhagavantam viparītato dahanti bhikkhavo ca. Evampasanno aham bhante Bhagavati “pahoti me Bhagavā tathā dhammam desetuṃ, yathā aham subham vimokkham upasampajja vihareyyan”ti.

48. Dukkaram kho etaṃ Bhaggava tayā aññadiṭṭhikena aññakhantikena aññarucikena aññatrāyogena aññatrācariyakena subham vimokkham upasampajja viharituṃ. Ingha tvaṃ Bhaggava yo ca te ayaṃ mayi pasādo, tameva tvaṃ sādhu kamanurakkhāti. Sacetaṃ bhante mayā dukkaram aññadiṭṭhikena aññakhantikena aññarucikena aññatrāyogena aññatrācariyakena subham vimokkham upasampajja viharituṃ. Yo ca me ayaṃ bhante Bhagavati pasādo, tamevāham sādhu kamanurakkhissāmīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano Bhaggavagotto paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Pāthikasuttam¹ niṭṭhitam paṭhamam.

2. Udumbarikasutta

Nigrodhaparibbājakavatthu

49. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena Nigrodho paribbājako Udumbarikāya paribbājakārāme paṭivasati mahatīyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ tīṃsamattehi paribbājakasatehi. Atha kho Sandhāno gahapati divā divassa¹ Rājagahā nikkhami Bhagavantāṃ dassanāya. Atha kho Sandhānassa gahapatissa etadahosi “akālo kho Bhagavantāṃ dassanāya, paṭisallīno Bhagavā, manobhāvanīyānaṃpi bhikkhūnaṃ asamayo dassanāya, paṭisallīnā manobhāvanīyā bhikkhū, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena udumbarikāya paribbājakārāmo, yena Nigrodho paribbājako tenupasaṅkameyyanti. Atha kho Sandhāno gahapati yena Udumbarikāya paribbājakārāmo, yena Nigrodho paribbājako tenupasaṅkami.

50. Tena kho pana samayena Nigrodho paribbājako mahatīyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ nisinno hoti unnādinīyā uccāsaddamahāsaddāya anekavihitāṃ tiracchānakathāṃ kathentiya. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathāṃ corakathāṃ mahāmatlakathāṃ senākathāṃ bhayakathāṃ yuddhakathāṃ annakathāṃ pānakathāṃ vatthakathāṃ sayanakathāṃ mālākathāṃ gandhakathāṃ ñātikathāṃ yānakathāṃ gāmakathāṃ nigamakathāṃ nagarakathāṃ janapadakathāṃ itthikathāṃ sūrakathāṃ visikhākathāṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathāṃ pubbapetakathāṃ nānattakathāṃ lokakkhāyikāṃ samuddakkhāyikāṃ itibhavābhavakathāṃ iti vā.

51. Addasā kho Nigrodho paribbājako Sandhānaṃ gahapatiṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvā sakaṃ parisāṃ saṅṭhāpesi “appasaddā Bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddamakattha. Ayaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvako āgacchati Sandhāno gahapati. Yāvata kho pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakā gihī odātavaśanā Rājagahe paṭivasanti, ayaṃ tesāṃ aññataro Sandhāno gahapati, appasaddakāmā kho panete āyasmānto

1. Divādivasseva (Sī, Syā, I)

appasaddavinītā, appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino, appeva nāma appasaddaṃ parisam viditvā upasaṅkamitabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte te paribbājakā tuṅhī ahesuṃ.

52. Atha kho Sandhāno gahapati yena Nigrodho paribbājako tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Nigrodhena paribbājakena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sandhāno gahapati Nigrodhaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca “aññathā kho ime bhonto aññatitthiyā paribbājakā saṅgamma samāgamma unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā anekavihitaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathaṃ -pa- itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā. Aññathā kho¹ pana so Bhagavā araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhasseyyakāni paṭisallānasārubbāni”ti.

53. Evaṃ vutte Nigrodho paribbājako Sandhānaṃ gahapatim etadavoca “yagghe gahapati jāneyyāsi, kena samaṇo Gotamo saddhiṃ sallapati, kena sākacchaṃ samāpajjati, kena paññāveyyattiyam āpajjati. Suññāgārahataṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa paññā, aparisāvacarō samaṇo Gotamo, nālaṃ sallāpāya. So antamantāneva² sevati. Seyyathāpi nāma gokāṇā pariyaṅtacārinī antamantāneva sevati. Evameva suññāgārahataṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa paññā, aparisāvacarō samaṇo Gotamo, nālaṃ sallāpāya. So antamantāneva sevati. Ingha gahapati samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ parisam āgaccheyya, ekapañheneva naṃ saṃsādeyyāma³, tucchakumbhīva naṃ maññe orodheyāmā”ti.

54. Assosi kho Bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya Sandhānassa gahapatissa Nigrodhena paribbājakena saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohitvā yena Sumāgadhāya tīre moranivāpo tenupasaṅkami,

1. Ca (Sī, I)

2. Antapantāneva (Syā)

3. Saṃhareyyāma (Ka)

upasaṅkamitvā Sumāgadhāya tīre moranivāpe abbhokāse caṅkami. Addasā kho Nigrodho paribbājako Bhagavantam Sumāgadhāya tīre moranivāpe abbhokāse caṅkamantam, disvāna sakam parisam saṅṭhāpesi, “appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddamakattha, ayam samaṇo Gotamo Sumāgadhāya tīre moranivāpe abbhokāse caṅkamati. Appasaddakāmo kho pana so āyasmā, appasaddassa vaṇṇavādī, appeva nāma appasaddam parisam viditvā upasaṅkamitabham maññeyya. Sace samaṇo Gotamo imam parisam āgaccheyya, imam tam pañham puccheyyāma “ko nāma so bhante Bhagavato dhammo, yena Bhagavā sāvake vineti, yena Bhagavatā sāvakā vinītā assāsappattā paṭijānanti ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ”ti. Evaṃ vutte te paribbājakā tuṅhī ahesum.

Tapojigucchāvāda

55. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Nigrodho paribbājako tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho Nigrodho paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “etu kho bhante Bhagavā, svāgataṃ bhante Bhagavato, cirassam kho bhante Bhagavā imam pariyaṃyamakāsi yadidaṃ idhāgamanāya. Nisīdatu bhante Bhagavā, idamāsanam paññattan”ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Nigrodhopi kho paribbājako aññataram nīcāsanam gahetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho Nigrodham paribbājakam Bhagavā etadavoca “kāyanuttha Nigrodha etarahi kathāya sannisinnā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Nigrodho paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca— idha mayam bhante addasāma Bhagavantam Sumāgadhāya tīre moranivāpe abbhokāse caṅkamantam, disvāna evam avocumhā “sace samaṇo Gotamo imam parisam āgaccheyya, imam tam pañham puccheyyāma ‘ko nāma so bhante Bhagavato dhammo, yena Bhagavā sāvake vineti, yena Bhagavatā sāvakā vinītā assāsappattā paṭijānanti ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ’ti. Ayam kho no bhante antarākathā vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto”ti.

56. Dujjānam kho etam Nigrodha tayā aññadiṭṭhikena aññakhantikena aññarucikena aññatrāyogena aññatrācariyakena, yenāham sāvake

vinemi, yena mayā sāvakā vinītā assāsappattā paṭijānanti ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ. Ingha tvaṃ maṃ Nigrodha sake ācariyake adhijegucche pañhaṃ puccha “kathaṃ santā nu kho bhante tapojigucchā paripuṇṇā hoti, kathaṃ aparipuṇṇā”ti. Evaṃ vutte te paribbājakā unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā ahesuṃ “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, samaṇassa Gotamassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, yatra hi nāma sakavādaṃ ṭhappessati, paravādena pavāressati”ti.

57. Atha kho Nigrodho paribbājako te paribbājake appasadda katvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “mayam kho bhante tapojigucchāvādā tapojigucchāsārā¹ tapojigucchā-allīnā viharāma. Ktham santā nu kho bhante tapojigucchā paripuṇṇā hoti, kathaṃ aparipuṇṇā”ti.

Idha Nigrodha Tapassī acelako hoti muttācāro, hatthāpalekhano², na-ehibhaddantiko, natīṭṭhabhaddantiko, nābhīhaṭam, na-uddissakataṃ, nanimantanaṃ sādiyati, so na kumbhimukhā paṭiggaṇhāti, na kaḷopimukhā paṭiggaṇhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ, na daṇḍamantaraṃ, na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnam bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā, na pāyamānāya, na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkattisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārinī, na maccham, na maṃsam, na suram, na merayaṃ, na thusodakam pivati, so ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko, sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopiko, ekissāpi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhipi dattīhi yāpeti, sattahipi dattīhi yāpeti, ekāhikampi āhāram āhāreti, dvīhikampi³ āhāram āhāreti, sattāhikampi āhāram āhāreti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikampariyāyabhattacho janānuyogamanuyutto viharati. So sākabhakkho vā hoti, sāmākabhakkho vā hoti, nīvārabhakkho vā hoti, daddulabhakkho vā hoti, haṭabhakkho vā hoti, kaṇabhakkho vā hoti, ācāmabhakkho vā hoti, piññākabhakkho vā hoti, tiṇabhakkho vā hoti, gomayabhakkho vā hoti, vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇānīpi

1. Tapojigucchamsārodā (Ka) 2. Hatthāvālekhano (Syā) 3. Dvāhikampi ((Sī, Syā)

dhāreti, masānānīpi dhāreti, chavadussānīpi dhāreti, paṁsukūlānīpi dhāreti, tīrīṭānīpi dhāreti, ajinānīpi dhāreti, ajinakkhipampi dhāreti, kusacīrampi dhāreti, vākacīrampi dhāreti, phalakacīrampi dhāreti, kesakambalampi dhāreti, vāḷakambalampi dhāreti, ulūkapakkhampi dhāreti, kesamassulocakopi hoti kesamassulocānānyogamanuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhakopi¹ hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭīkopi hoti ukkuṭīkappadhānāmanuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayīkopi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṁ kappeti, phalakaseyyampi kappeti, thaṇḍilaseyyampi kappeti, ekapassayīkopi hoti rajojalladharo, abbhokāsīkopi hoti yathāsanthatiko, vekaṭīkopi hoti vikaṭabhojanānyogamanuyutto, apānakopi hoti apānakattamanuyutto, sāyatatiyakāṁpi udakoroḥānānyogamanuyutto viharati. Taṁ kiṁmaññasi Nigrodha, yadi evaṁ sante tapojigucchā paripuṇṇā vā hoti aparipuṇṇā vāti. Addhā kho bhante evaṁ sante tapojigucchā paripuṇṇā hoti, no aparipuṇṇāti. Evaṁ paripuṇṇāyapi kho ahaṁ Nigrodha tapojigucchāya anekavihite upakkilese vadāmīti.

Upakkilesa

58. Yathā kathaṁ pana bhante Bhagavā evaṁ paripuṇṇāya tapojigucchāya anekavihite upakkilese vadatīti. Idha Nigrodha tapassī tapaṁ samādiyati, so tena tapasā attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī tapaṁ samādiyati, so tena tapasā attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkileso hoti.

Puna caparaṁ Nigrodha tapassī tapaṁ samādiyati, so tena tapasā attānukkamseti paraṁ vambheti. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī tapaṁ samādiyati, so tena tapasā attānukkamseti paraṁ vambheti, ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkileso hoti.

Puna caparaṁ Nigrodha tapassī tapaṁ samādiyati, so tena tapasā majjati mucchati pamādamāpajjati². Yampi Nigrodha tapassī tapaṁ samādiyati,

1. Ubbhaṭṭhakopi (Syā), ubbhaṭṭhīkopi (Ka)

2. Madamāpajjati (Syā)

so tena tapasā majjati mucchati pamādamāpajjati, ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

59. Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī tapam samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī tapam samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī tapam samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attānukkamseti param vambheti. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī tapam samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attānukkamseti param vambheti, ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī tapam samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati mucchati pamādamāpajjati. Yampi kho Nigrodha tapassī tapam samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati mucchati pamādamāpajjati, ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

60. Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī tapam samādiyati, bhojanesu vodāsam āpajjati “idam me khamati, idam me nakkhamati”¹ti. So yañca¹ khvassa nakkhamati, tam sāpekkho pajahati. Yam panassa khamati, tam gadhito² mucchito ajjhāpanno anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati -pa- ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī tapam samādiyati lābhasakkārasilokanikantihetu “sakkarissanti maṃ rājāno rājamahāmatṭā khattiyā

1. Yam hi (Sī, I)

2. Gadhito (Sī, I)

brāhmaṇā gahapatikā titthiyā”ti -pa- ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

61. Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī aññataram samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā apasādetā¹ hoti “kiṃ panāyam sambahulājīvo² sabbam sambhakkheti. Seyyathidaṃ, mūlabījam khandhabījam phalubījam aggabījam bījabījameva pañcamam, asanivicakkaṃ dantakūṭam, samaṇappavādenā”ti -pa- ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī passati aññataram samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā kulesu sakkariyamānam garukariyamānam māniyamānam pūjyamānam, disvā tassa evam hoti “imañhi nāma sambahulājīvam kulesu sakkaronti garuṃ karonti mānenti pūjenti, maṃ pana tapassim lūkhājīvim kulesu na sakkaronti na garuṃ karonti na mānenti na pūjenti”ti, iti so issāmacchariyam kulesu uppādetā hoti -pa- ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

62. Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī āpāthakanisādī hoti -pa- ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī attānam adassayamāno kulesu carati “idampi me tapasmim idampi me tapasmin”ti -pa- ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī kiñcideva paṭicchannam sevati, so “khamati te idan”ti puṭṭho samāno akkhamamānam āha “khamatī”ti. Khamamānam āha “nakkhamatī”ti. Iti so sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti -pa- ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Puna caparam Nigrodha tapassī Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā dhammam desentassa santāmyeva pariyāyam anuññeyyam nānujānāti -pa- ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

1. Apasāretā (Ka)

2. Bahulājīvo (Sī, I)

63. Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī kodhano hoti upanāhī. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī kodhano hoti upanāhī. Ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī makkhī hoti paḷāsī¹ -pa- issukī hoti maccharī. Saḷho hoti māyāvī. Thaddho hoti atimānī. Pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gato. Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato. Sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī. Ayampi kho Nigrodha tapassino upakkilesa hoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Nigrodha “yadime tapojjucchā² upakkilesā vā anupakkilesā vā”ti. Addhā kho ime bhante tapojjucchā² upakkilesā³, no anupakkilesā. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhante vijjati “yaṃ idhekacco tapassī sabbeheva imehi upakkilesehi samannāgato assa, ko pana vādo aññataraññatarenā”ti.

Parisuddhapapaṭikappattakathā

64. Idha Nigrodha tapassī tapaṃ samādiyati, so tena tapasā na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī tapaṃ samādiyati, so tena tapasā na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī tapaṃ samādiyati, so tena tapasā na attānukkamseti na paraṃ vambheti -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī tapaṃ samādiyati, so tena tapasā na majjati na mucchati na pamādamāpajjati -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

1. Palāsī (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Tapojjucchāya (?)

3. Upakkilesā hoti (Ka)

65. Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī tapaṃ samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī tapaṃ samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī tapaṃ samādiyati, so tena tapasā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na mucchati na pamādamāpajjati -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

66. Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī bhojanesu na vodāsaṃ āpajjati “idaṃ me khamati, idaṃ me nakkhamatī”ti. So yañca khvassa nakkhamati, taṃ anapekkho pajahati. Yaṃ panassa khamati, taṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī na tapaṃ samādiyati lābhasakkārasilokanikantihetu “sakkarissanti maṃ rājāno rājamahāmattā khattiyā brāhmaṇā gahapatikā titthiyā”ti. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

67. Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī aññataraṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā nāpasādetā hoti “kiṃ paṇāyaṃ sambahulājīvo sabbaṃ sambhakkheti. Seyyathidaṃ, mūlabījaṃ khandhabījaṃ phalubījaṃ aggabījaṃ bījabījameva pañcamaṃ, asanivicakkaṃ dantakūṭaṃ, samaṇappavādenā”ti -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim̐ ṭhāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī passati aññataraṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā kulesu sakkariyamānaṃ garuṃ kariyamānaṃ māniyamānaṃ pūjyamānaṃ, tassa na

evaṃ hoti “imañhi nāma sambahulājīvaṃ kulesu sakkaronti garuṃ karonti mānenti pūjenti, maṃ pana tapassim lūkhājīvim kulesu na sakkaronti na garuṃ karonti na mānenti na pūjenti”ti, iti so issāmacchariyaṃ kulesu nuppādetā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim thāne parisuddho hoti.

68. Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī na āpāthakanisādī hoti -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim thāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī na attānaṃ adassayamāno kulesu carati “idampi me tapasmim idampi me tapasmin”ti -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim thāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī na kiñcideva paṭicchannaṃ sevati, so “khamati te idan”ti puṭṭho samāno akkhamamānaṃ āha “nakkhamati”ti. Khamamānaṃ āha “khamati”ti. Iti so sampajānamusā na bhāsītā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim thāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā dhammaṃ desentassa santāmyeva pariyāyaṃ anuññeyyaṃ anujānāti -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim thāne parisuddho hoti.

69. Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī akkodhano hoti anupanāhī. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī akkodhano hoti anupanāhī -pa-. Evaṃ so tasmim thāne parisuddho hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Nigrodha tapassī amakkhī hoti apaḷāsī -pa- anissukī hoti amaccharī. Asaṭho hoti amāyāvī. Atthaddho hoti anatimānī. Na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gato. Na micchādiṭṭhiko hoti na antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato. Na sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti na ādhānaggāhī suppaṭinissaggī. Yampi Nigrodha tapassī na sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti na ādhānaggāhī suppaṭinissaggī. Evaṃ so tasmim thāne parisuddho hoti.

Taṃ kim maññasi Nigrodha “yadi evaṃ sante tapojjucchā parisuddhā vā hoti aparisuddhā vā”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tapojjucchā

parisuddhā hoti no aparisuddhā, aggappattā ca sārappattā cāti. Na kho Nigrodha ettāvata tapojigucchā aggappattā ca sārappattā ca hoti, api ca kho papaṭikappattā¹ hoti.

Parisuddhatacappattakathā

70. Kittāvata pana bhante tapojigucchā aggappattā ca sārappattā ca hoti, sādhu bhante Bhagavā tapojigucchāya aggaññeva pāpetu, saraññeva pāpetūti. Idha Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti. Kathaṅca Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti. Idha Nigrodha tapassī na pāṇaṃ atipātetī², na pāṇaṃ atipātayati, na pāṇamatipātayato samanunño hoti. Na adinnaṃ ādiyati, na adinnaṃ ādiyāpeti, na adinnaṃ ādiyato samanunño hoti. Na musā bhaṇati, na musā bhaṇāpeti, na musā bhaṇato samanunño hoti. Na bhāvitamāsīsati³, na bhāvitamāsīsāpeti, na bhāvitamāsīsato samanunño hoti. Evaṃ kho Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti.

Yato kho Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti, aduṃ cassa hoti tapassitāya. So abhiharati no hīnāyāvattati. So vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati araṅgaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṅgaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādappadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtāhitānukampī, byāpādappadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ⁴ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaṅgī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

1. Pappāṭikappattā (Ka)

2. Atipāpeti (Ka-Sī, I Ka)

3. Na bhāvitamāsīsati (Sī, Syā, I)

4. Thīnamiddhaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

71. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Muditāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Nigrodha “yadi evaṃ sante tapojjucchā parisuddhā vā hoti aparisuddhā vā”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tapojjucchā parisuddhā hoti no aparisuddhā, aggappattā ca sārappattā cāti. Na kho Nigrodha ettāvatā tapojjucchā aggappattā ca hoti sārappattā ca, api ca kho tacappattā hotīti.

Parisuddhaphegguppattakathā

72. Kittāvatā kho pana bhante tapojjucchā aggappattā ca hoti sārappattā ca, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tapojjucchāya aggaññeva pāpetu, sāraññeva pāpetūti. Idha Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti. Kathaṅca pana Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti -pa-. Yato kho Nigrodha tapassī evaṃ cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto hoti, aduṃ cassa hoti tapassitāya. So abhiharati no hīnāyāvattati. So vivittaṃ senāsanāṃ bhajati -pa-. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Muditāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. So anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo timsampi jātiyo

cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṁvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivatṭakappe anekepi saṁvaṭṭavivatṭakappe “amutrāsīm evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsīm evaṁnāmo evaṁgotto evaṁvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṁsukhadukkhappaṭisaṁvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṁ sa-uddesaṁ anekavihitaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussarati.

Taṁ kiṁ maññasi Nigrodha “yadi evaṁ sante tapojjucchā parisuddhā vā hoti aparisuddhā vā”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṁ sante tapojjucchā parisuddhā hoti no aparisuddhā, aggappattā ca sārappattā cāti. Na kho Nigrodha ettāvataṁ tapojjucchā aggappattā ca hoti sārappattā ca, api ca kho pheggupattā hotīti.

Parisuddha-aggappattasārappattakathā

73. Kittāvataṁ pana bhante tapojjucchā aggappattā ca hoti sārappattā ca, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tapojjucchāya aggaññeva pāpetu, sāraññeva pāpetūti. Idha Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṁvarasaṁvuto hoti. Kathaṁca Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṁvarasaṁvuto hoti -pa-. Yato kho Nigrodha tapassī cātuyāmasaṁvarasaṁvuto hoti, aduṁ cassa hoti tapassitāya. So abhiharati no hīnāyāvattati. So vivittaṁ senāsaṁ bhajati -pa-. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetasaṁ upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā -pa- upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. So anekavihitaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussarati. Seyyathidaṁ -pa- dvepi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṁ sa-uddesaṁ anekavihitaṁ pubbenivāsaṁ anussarati. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata bhonto sattā

kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā
 manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā
 micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ
 duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā
 kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena
 samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā
 sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte
 suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Nigrodha “yadi evaṃ sante tapojjucchā parisuddhā
 vā hoti aparisuddhā vā”ti. Addhā kho bhante evaṃ sante tapojjucchā
 parisuddhā hoti no aparisuddhā, aggappattā ca sārappattā cāti.

74. Ettāvataṃ kho Nigrodha tapojjucchā aggappattā ca hoti sārappattā
 ca. Iti kho Nigrodha¹ yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ avacāsi “ko nāma so bhante
 Bhagavato dhammo, yena Bhagavā sāvake vineti, yena Bhagavatā sāvakā
 vinītā assāsappattā paṭijānanti ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ”ti. Iti kho (taṃ)
 Nigrodha ṭhānaṃ uttaritaraṇca paṇītatarāṇca, yenāhaṃ sāvake vinemi, yena
 mayā sāvakā vinītā assāsappattā paṭijānanti ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyanti.

Evaṃ vutte te paribbājakā unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā ahesuṃ
 “ettha mayaṃ anassāma sācariyakā, na mayaṃ ito bhiyyo uttaritaraṃ
 pajānāmā”ti.

Nigrodhassapajjhāyana

75. Yadā aññasi Sandhāno gahapati “aññadatthu khodānime aññatitthiyā
 paribbājakā Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññācittaṃ
 upaṭṭhāpentī”ti. Atha² Nigrodhaṃ paribbājakam

1. Iti Nigrodha (Syā)

2. Atha naṃ (Ka)

etadavoca “iti kho bhante Nigrodha yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ avacāsi ‘yagghe gahapati jāneyyāsi, kena samaṇo Gotamo saddhiṃ sallapati, kena sākacchaṃ samāpajjati, kena paññāveyyattiyaṃ samāpajjati, suññāgārahatā samaṇassa Gotamassa paññā, aparisāvacarō samaṇo Gotamo nālaṃ sallāpāya, so antamantāneva sevati. Seyyathāpi nāma gokāṇā pariyantacāriniṃ antamantāneva sevati. Evameva suññāgārahataṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa paññā, aparisāvacarō samaṇo Gotamo nālaṃ sallāpāya, so antamantāneva sevati. Ingha ca gahapati samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ parisāṃ āgaccheyya, ekapañheneva naṃ saṃsādeyyāma, tucchakumbhīva naṃ maññe orodheyymā’ti. Ayaṃ kho so bhante Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho idhānupatto, aparisāvacaraṃ pana naṃ karoṭha, gokāṇaṃ pariyantacāriniṃ karoṭha, ekapañheneva naṃ saṃsādeṭha, tucchakumbhīva naṃ orodhethā’ti. Evaṃ vutte Nigrodho paribbājako tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

76. Atha kho Bhagavā Nigrodhaṃ paribbājakaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā Nigrodhaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca “saccaṃ kira Nigrodha bhāsitaṃ te esā vācā’ti. Saccāṃ bhante bhāsitaṃ me esā vācā yathābālena yathāmūlḥhena yathā-akusalenāti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Nigrodha, kinti te sutāṃ paribbājakaṇaṃ vuḍḍhānaṃ mahallakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamaṇānaṃ “ye te ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, evaṃ su te Bhagavanto saṃgamaṃ samāgamaṃ unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā anekavihitaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharimsu. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ -pa- itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā. Seyyathāpi tvaṃ etarahi sācariyako. Udāhu evaṃ su te Bhagavanto araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhasseyyakāni paṭisallānasārappāni, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi’ti.

Sutaṃ metaṃ bhante paribbājakaṇaṃ vuḍḍhānaṃ mahallakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamaṇānaṃ “ye te ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ Arahanto

Sammāsambuddhā, na evaṃ su¹ te Bhagavanto saṅgama samāgama unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā anekavihitaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ -pa- itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi sācariyako. Evaṃ su te Bhagavanto araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhasseyyakāni paṭisallānasārubbāni, seyyathāpi Bhagavā etarahi”ti.

Tassa te Nigrodha viññussa sato mahallakassa na etadahosi “Buddho so Bhagavā bodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, danto so Bhagavā damathāya dhammaṃ deseti, santo so Bhagavā samathāya dhammaṃ deseti, tiṇṇo so Bhagavā taraṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, parinibbuto so Bhagavā parinibbānāya dhammaṃ deseti”ti.

Brahmacariyapariyosānasacchikiriya

77. Evaṃ vutte Nigrodho paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ. Yvāhaṃ evaṃ Bhagavantam avacāsiṃ, tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayam accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim samvarāyā”ti. Taggha tvaṃ² Nigrodha accayo accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yo maṃ tvaṃ evaṃ avacāsi. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Nigrodha accayam accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayam paṭiggaṇhāma. Vuddhi hesā Nigrodha ariyassa vinaye, yo accayam accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatim samvaram āpajjati. Aham kho pana Nigrodha evaṃ vadāmi—

Etu viññū puriso asaṭho amāyāvī ujjātiko, ahamanusāsāmi aham dhammaṃ desemi. Yathānusiṭṭham tathā³ paṭipajjamāno, yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati sattavassāni. Tiṭṭhantu Nigrodha sattavassāni. Etu viññū puriso asaṭho amāyāvī ujjātiko, ahamanusāsāmi aham dhammaṃ desemi. Yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamāno, yassatthāya

1. Nāssu (Sī, I)

2. Tam (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Yathānusiṭṭham (?)

kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati cha vassāni. Pañca vassāni. Cattāri vassāni. Tīṇi vassāni. Dve vassāni. Ekaṃ vassaṃ. Tiṭṭhatu Nigrodha ekaṃ vassaṃ. Etu viññū puriso asaṭho amāyāvī ujujātiko, ahamanusāsāmi ahaṃ dhammaṃ desemi. Yathānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamāno, yassathāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati sattamāsāni. Tiṭṭhantu Nigrodha satta māsāni. Cha māsāni. Pañca māsāni. Cattāri māsāni. Tīṇi māsāni. Dve māsāni. Ekaṃ māsāṃ. Aḍḍhamāsāṃ. Tiṭṭhatu Nigrodha aḍḍhamāso, etu viññū puriso asaṭho amāyāvī ujujātiko, ahamanusāsāmi ahaṃ dhammaṃ desemi. Yathānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamāno, yassathāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati sattāhaṃ.

Paribbājakānaṃ pajjhāyana

78. Siyā kho panetaṃ Nigrodha evamassa “antevāsikamyatā no samaṇo Gotamo evamāhā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ Nigrodha evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yo eva vo ācariyo, so eva vo ācariyo hotu. Siyā kho pana te Nigrodha evamassa “uddesā no cāvetukāmo samaṇo Gotamo evamāhā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ Nigrodha evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, yo eva vo uddeso, so eva vo uddeso hotu. Siyā kho pana te Nigrodha evamassa “ājīvaṃ no cāvetukāmo samaṇo Gotamo evamāhā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ Nigrodha evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yo eva vo ājīvo, so eva vo ājīvo hotu. Siyā kho pana te Nigrodha evamassa “ye no dhammā akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā sācariyakānaṃ, tesu patitṭhāpetukāmo samaṇo Gotamo evamāhā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ Nigrodha evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Akusalā ceva vo dhammā¹ hontu akusalasaṅkhātā ca sācariyakānaṃ. Siyā kho pana

1. Vo te dhammā((Si, I)

te Nigrodha evamassa “ye no dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā sācariyakānaṃ, tehi vivecetukāmo samaṇo Gotamo evamāhā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ Nigrodha evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kusalā ceva vo dhammā¹ hontu kusalasaṅkhātā ca sācariyakānaṃ. Iti khvāhaṃ Nigrodha neva antevāsikamyatā evaṃ vadāmi, napi uddesā cāvetukāmo evaṃ vadāmi, napi ājīvā cāvetukāmo evaṃ vadāmi, napi ye ca vo dhammā² akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā sācariyakānaṃ, tesu patiṭṭhāpetukāmo evaṃ vadāmi, napi ye ca vo dhammā² kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā sācariyakānaṃ, tehi vivecetukāmo evaṃ vadāmi. Santi ca kho Nigrodha akusalā dhammā appahinā saṅkilesikā ponobbhavikā³ sadarā⁴ dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā, yesāhaṃ pahānāya dhammaṃ desemi. Yathāpaṭipannānaṃ vo saṅkilesikā dhammā pahiyissanti. Vodāniyā dhammā abhivaḍḍhissanti paññāpāripūrim vepullattañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathā”ti.

79. Evaṃ vutte te paribbājakā tuṇhībhūtā maṅkubhūtā pattakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyantā appaṭibhānā nisīdimsu yathā taṃ mārena pariyaṭṭhitacittā. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “sabbepime moghapurisā phuṭṭhā pāpimatā. Yatra hi nāma ekassapi na evaṃ bhavissati ‘handā mayam aññāṇatthampi samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyam carāma, kiṃ karissati sattāho’ti”. Atha kho Bhagavā Udumbarikāya paribbājakārāme sīhanādaṃ naditvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā giṃjhakūṭe pabbate paccupaṭṭhāsi⁵. Sandhāno pana gahapati tāvadeva Rājagahaṃ pāvisīti.

Udumbarikasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyam.

1. Vo te dhammā (Sī, I)

2. Napi ye kho dhammā (Sī), napi ye te dhammā (Syā), napi ye vo dhammā (I)

3. Ponobhavikā (Ka)

4. Saddarā (I, Ka), sadarathā (Syā, Ka)

5. Paccupaṭṭhāsi (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Cakkavattisutta

Attadīpasaraṇatā

80. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Mātulāyaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. Bhaddanteti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etdavoca “attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā. Kathañca pana bhikkhave bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī -pa-. Citte cittānupassī -pa-. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā veneyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo.

Gocare bhikkhave caratha sake pettike visaye. Gocare bhikkhave carataṃ sake pettike visaye na lacchati māro otāraṃ, na lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ¹. Kusalānaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ samādānāhetu evamidaṃ puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati.

Dalhanemicakkavattirājā

81. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā Dalhanemi nāma ahosi cakkavattī² dhammiko dhammarājā cāturato vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyaṃpato sattaratanasamannāgato. Tassimāni satta ratanāni ahesuṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, cakkaratanaṃ hatthiratanāṃ assaratanāṃ maṇiratanāṃ itthiratanāṃ gahapatiratanāṃ pariṇāyakaratanameva sattamaṃ. Parosahassaṃ kho panassa puttā ahesuṃ sūrā vīraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā, so imaṃ pathaviṃ sāgarapariyantāṃ adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena³ abhivijjiya ajjhāvasi.

1. Āramaṇaṃ (?)

2. Cakkavatti (Syā, I)

3. Dhammena samena (Syā, Ka)

82. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā Daḷhanemi bahunnaṃ vassānaṃ bahunnaṃ vassasatānaṃ bahunnaṃ vassasahassānaṃ accayena aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi “yadā tvaṃ ambho purisa passeyyāsi dibbaṃ cakkaratanāṃ osakkitaṃ ṭhānā cutaṃ, atha me āroceyyāsi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave so puriso rañño Daḷhanemissa paccassosi. Addasā kho bhikkhave so puriso bahunnaṃ vassānaṃ bahunnaṃ vassasatānaṃ bahunnaṃ vassasahassānaṃ accayena dibbaṃ cakkaratanāṃ osakkitaṃ ṭhānā cutaṃ, disvāna yena rājā Daḷhanemi tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā rājānaṃ Daḷhanemiṃ etadavoca “yagghe deva jāneyyāsi, dibbaṃ te cakkaratanāṃ osakkitaṃ ṭhānā cutaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā Daḷhanemi jeṭṭhaputtaṃ kumāraṃ āmantāpetvā¹ etadavoca “dibbaṃ kira me tāta kumāra cakkaratanāṃ osakkitaṃ ṭhānā cutaṃ. Sutaṃ kho pana metaṃ ‘yassa rañño cakkavattissa dibbaṃ cakkaratanāṃ osakkati ṭhānā cavati, na dāni tena raññā ciraṃ jīvitabbaṃ hotī’ti. Bhuttā kho pana me mānusakā kāmā, समयोदानी मे दिब्बे कामे पारियेसितुं. Ehi tvaṃ tāta kumāra imaṃ samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ paṭipajja, ahaṃ pana kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajissāmi”ti.

83. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā Daḷhanemi jeṭṭhaputtaṃ kumāraṃ sādhukaṃ rajje samanūsāsivā kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbaji, sattāhapabbajite kho pana bhikkhave rājisiṃhi dibbaṃ cakkaratanāṃ antaradhāyi.

Atha kho bhikkhave aññataro puriso yena rājā khattiyo muddhābhisitto² tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā rājānaṃ khattiyaṃ muddhābhisittaṃ etadavoca “yagghe deva jāneyyāsi dibbaṃ cakkaratanāṃ antarahitaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyo muddhābhisitto dibbe cakkaratane antarahite anattamano ahosi, anattamanatañca paṭisaṃvedesi. So yena rājisi tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā rājisiṃ etadavoca “yagghe deva jāneyyāsi dibbaṃ cakkaratanāṃ antarahitaṃ”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave rājisi rājānaṃ khattiyaṃ muddhābhisittaṃ etadavoca “mā kho tvaṃ tāta

1. Āmantetvā (Syā, Ka)

2. Muddhāvasitto (Sī, Syā, I) evamuparipi

dibbe cakkaratane antarahite anattamano ahosi, mā anattamanatañca paṭisaṃvedesi, na hi te tāta dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pettikaṃ dāyajjaṃ, iṅgha tvaṃ tāta ariye cakkavattivatte vattāhi. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ te ariye cakkavattivatte vattamānassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsaṃnhātassa¹ uposathikassa uparipāsādavaragatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavissati sahaṣṣāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṇaṃ²ti.

Cakkavatti-ariyavatta

84. Katamaṃ pana taṃ deva ariyaṃ cakkavattivattanti. Tena hi tvaṃ tāta dhammaṃyeva nissāya dhammaṃ sakkaronto dhammaṃ garuṃ karonto² dhammaṃ mānento dhammaṃ pūjento dhammaṃ apacāyamāno dhammaddhajo dhammaketu dhammādhipateyyo dhammikaṃ rakkhāvaraṇaguttiṃ saṃvidahassu antojanasmiṃ balakāyasmim̐ khattiyesu anuyantesu³ brāhmaṇagahapatikesu negamaajānapadesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu migapakkhīsu. Mā ca te tāta vijite adhammakāro pavattittha. Ye ca te tāta vijite adhanā assu, tesaṃca dhanamanuppadeyyāsi⁴. Ye ca te tāta vijite samaṇabrāhmaṇā madappamādā paṭiviratā khantisoracce nivittaṃ ekamattānaṃ damenti, ekamattānaṃ samenti, ekamattānaṃ parinibbāpenti. Te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paripuccheyyāsi pariggaṇheyyāsi “kiṃ bhante kusalaṃ kiṃ akusalaṃ, kiṃ sāvajjaṃ kiṃ anavajjaṃ, kiṃ sevitabbaṃ kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya assa, kiṃ vā pana me karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya assa⁵”ti. Tesaṃ sutvā yaṃ akusalaṃ taṃ abhinivajjeyyāsi, yaṃ kusalaṃ taṃ samādāya vatteyyāsi. Idaṃ kho tāta taṃ ariyaṃ cakkavattivattanti.

Cakkaratanapātubhāva

85. “Evaṃ devā⁶”ti kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyo muddhābhisitto rājisissa paṭissutvā ariye cakkavattivatte⁵ vatti. Tassa ariye cakkavattivatte vattamānassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsaṃnhātassa

1. Sīsaṃ nahātassa (Sī, I), sīsaṃnhātassa (Syā)

2. Garukaronto (Sī, Syā, I)

4. Dhanamanuppadaḷḷeyyāsi (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Anuyuttesu (Sī, I)

5. Ariyaṃ cakkavattivattaṃ (Ka)

uposathikassa uparipāsādavaragatassa dibbam cakkaratanam pāturahosi sahasāram sanemikam sanābhikam sabbākāraparipūram. Disvāna rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa etadahosi “sutam kho pana metam ‘yassa rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa tadahuposathe pannarase sīsammhātassa uposathikassa uparipāsādavaragatassa dibbam cakkaratanam pātubhavati sahasāram sanemikam sanābhikam sabbākāraparipūram, so hoti rājā cakkavattī’ti, assam nu kho aham rājā cakkavattī”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyō muddhābhisitto uṭṭhāyāsanā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā vāmena hatthena bhikkāram gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena cakkaratanam abbhukkiri “pavattatu bhavam cakkaratanam, abhivijjātu bhavam cakkaratanam”ti.

Atha kho tam bhikkhave cakkaratanam puratthimam disam pavatti, anvadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhim caturaṅginiyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave padese cakkaratanam patitṭhāsi, tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsam upagacchi saddhim caturaṅginiyā senāya. Ye kho pana bhikkhave puratthimāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rājānam cakkavattim upasaṅkamtivā evamāhaṃsu “ehi kho mahārāja, svāgataṃ te¹ mahārāja, sakam te mahārāja, anusāsa mahārāja”ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha “pāṇo na hantabbo, adinam nādātabbam, kāmesumicchā na caritabbā, musā na bhāsitabbā, majjam na pātabbam, yathābhuttaṅca bhuñjathā”ti. Ye kho pana bhikkhave puratthimāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā² ahesum.

86. Atha kho tam bhikkhave cakkaratanam puratthimam samuddam ajjhogāhetvā³ paccuttarivā dakkhiṇam disam pavatti -pa- dakkhiṇam samuddam ajjhogāhetvā paccuttarivā pacchimam disam pavatti, anvadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhim caturaṅginiyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave padese dibbam cakkaratanam patitṭhāsi, tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsam upagacchi saddhim caturaṅginiyā senāya. Ye kho pana bhikkhave pacchimāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rājānam cakkavattim upasaṅkamtivā evamāhaṃsu “ehi kho mahārāja, svāgataṃ te mahārāja, sakam te mahārāja, anusāsa mahārāja”ti. Rājā

1. Sāgataṃ (Sī, I)

2. Anuyuttā (Sī, I)

3. Ajjhogahetvā (Sī, Syā, I)

cakkavattī evamāha “pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnaṃ nādāttabbaṃ, kāmesumicchā na caritabbā, musā na bhāsitabbā, majjaṃ na pātabbāṃ, yathābhuttaṅca bhuñjathā”ti. Ye kho pana bhikkhave pacchimāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā ahesuṃ.

87. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave cakkarataṇaṃ pacchimaṃ samuddaṃ ajjhogāhetvā paccuttarivā uttaraṃ disaṃ pavatti, anvadeva rājā cakkavattī saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya. Yasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave padese dibbaṃ cakkarataṇaṃ paṭiṭṭhāsi, tattha rājā cakkavattī vāsaṃ upagacchi saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya. Ye kho pana bhikkhave uttarāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ upasaṅkamitvā evamāhaṃsu “ehi kho mahārāja, svāgataṃ te mahārāja, sakaṃ te mahārāja, anusāsa mahārāja”ti. Rājā cakkavattī evamāha “pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnaṃ nādāttabbaṃ, kāmesumicchā na caritabbā, musā na bhāsitabbā, majjaṃ na pātabbāṃ, yathābhuttaṅca bhuñjathā”ti. Ye kho pana bhikkhave uttarāya disāya paṭirājāno, te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā ahesuṃ.

Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave cakkarataṇaṃ samuddapariyantaṃ pathaviṃ abhivijjinitvā tameva rājadhāniṃ paccāgantvā rañño cakkavattissa antepuradvāre atthakaraṇapamukhe¹ akkhāhataṃ maññe aṭṭhāsi rañño cakkavattissa antepuraṃ upasobhayamānaṃ.

Dutiyādicakkavattikathā

88. Dutiyopi kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī -pa-. Tatiyopi kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī. Catutthopi kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī. Pañcamopi kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī. Chaṭṭhopi kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī. Sattamopi kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī bahunnaṃ vassānaṃ bahunnaṃ vassasatānaṃ bahunnaṃ vassasahassānaṃ accayena aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi “yadā tvaṃ ambho purisa passeyyāsi dibbaṃ cakkarataṇaṃ osakkitaṃ ṭhānā cutaṃ, atha me āroceyyāsi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave so puriso rañño cakkavattissa paccassosi. Addasā

1. Aḍḍakaraṇapamukhe (Ka)

kho bhikkhave so puriso bahunnaṃ vassānaṃ bahunnaṃ vassasatānaṃ bahunnaṃ vassasahassānaṃ accayena dibbaṃ cakkaratanam osakkitaṃ ṭhānā cutaṃ, disvāna yena rājā cakkavattī tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ cakkavattiṃ etadavoca “yagghe deva jāneyyāsi, dibbaṃ te cakkaratanam osakkitaṃ ṭhānā cutaṃ”ti.

89. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī jeṭṭhaputtaṃ kumāraṃ āmantāpetvā etadavoca “dibbaṃ kira me tāta kumāra cakkaratanam osakkitaṃ ṭhānā cutaṃ, sutam kho pana metaṃ ‘yassa rañño cakkavattissa dibbaṃ cakkaratanam osakkati, ṭhānā cavati, na dāni tena raññā ciram jīvitabbaṃ hotī’ti, bhuttā kho pana me mānusakā kāmā, समयodāni me dibbe kāme pariyesitum, ehi tvaṃ tāta kumāra imaṃ samuddapariyantam pathaviṃ paṭipajja, aham pana kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajissāmi”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī jeṭṭhaputtaṃ kumāraṃ sādhuṃ rajje samanūsāsitvā kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbaji. Sattāhapabbajite kho pana bhikkhave rājissimhi dibbaṃ cakkaratanam antaradhāyi.

90. Atha kho bhikkhave aññataro puriso yena rājā khattiyo muddhābhisitto tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ khattiyam muddhābhisittam etadavoca “yagghe deva jāneyyāsi dibbaṃ cakkaratanam antarahitaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyo muddhābhisitto dibbe cakkaratane antarahite anattamano ahosi, anattamanatañca paṭisamvedesi, no ca kho rājissim upasaṅkamitvā ariyam cakkavattivattam pucchi, so samateneva sudam janapadam pasāsati, tassa samatena janapadam pasāsato pubbenāparam janapadā na pabbanti, yathā tam pubbakānam rājūnam ariye cakkavattivatte vattamānānam.

Atha kho bhikkhave amaccā pārisajjā gaṇakamahāmatā anikaṭṭhā dovārikā mantassājīvino sannipatitvā rājānaṃ khattiyam muddhābhisittam etadavocum “na kho te deva samatena sudam janapadam pasāsato

pubbenāparam janapadā pabbanti, yathā taṃ pubbakānaṃ rājūnaṃ ariye cakkavattivatte vattamānānaṃ, saṃvijjanti kho te deva vijite amaccā pārisajjā gaṇakamahāmattā anikaṭṭhā dovārikā mantassājīvino mayañceva aññe ca¹ ye mayam ariyam cakkavattivattam dhārema, iṅgha tvam deva amhe ariyam cakkavattivattam puccha, tassa te mayam ariyam cakkavattivattam puṭṭhā byākarissamā”ti.

Āyuvaṇṇādiparihānikathā

91. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyō muddhābhisitto amacce pārisajje gaṇakamahāmatte anikaṭṭhe dovārike mantassājīvino sannipātetvā ariyam cakkavattivattam pucchi. Tassa te ariyam cakkavattivattam puṭṭhā byākarimsu. Tesam sutvā dhammikañhi kho rakkhāvaraṇaguttiṃ saṃvidahi, no ca kho adhanānaṃ dhanamanuppadāsi. Adhanānaṃ dhane ananuppadiyamāne dāliddiyam vepullamagamāsi. Dāliddiye vepullaṃ gate aññataro puriso paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyi. Tamenam aggaheṣum. Gahetvā rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa dassesum “ayam deva puriso paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyī”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave rājā khattiyō muddhābhisitto taṃ purisam etadavoca “saccam kira tvam ambho purisa paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyī”ti². Saccam devāti. Kim kāraṇāti. Na hi deva jīvāmīti. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyō muddhābhisitto tassa purisassa dhanamanuppadāsi “iminā tvam ambho purisa dhanena attanā ca jīvāhi, mātāpitaro ca posehi, puttadārañca posehi, kammante ca payojehi, samaṇabrāhmaṇesu³ uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇam paṭiṭṭhāpehi sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho bhikkhave so puriso rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa paccassosi.

Aññataropi kho bhikkhave puriso paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyi. Tamenam aggaheṣum. Gahetvā rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa dassesum “ayam deva puriso paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyī”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave rājā khattiyō muddhābhisitto taṃ purisam etadavoca

1. Aññe ca paṇḍite samaṇabrāhmaṇe puccheyyāsi (Ka)

2. Ādiyasīti (Syā)

3. Samaṇesu brāhmaṇesu (bahūsu)

“Saccam kira tvaṃ ambho purisa paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyī”ti. Saccam devāti. Kim kāraṇāti. Na hi deva jīvāmīti. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyo muddhābhisitto tassa purisassa dhanamanuppadāsi “iminā tvaṃ ambho purasa dhanena attanā ca jīvāhi, mātāpitaro ca posehi, puttadāraṇca posehi, kammante ca payojehi, samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikam dakkhiṇam paṭiṭṭhāpehi sovaggikam sukhavipākam saggasamvattanikaṃ”ti. “Evam devā”ti kho bhikkhave so puriso rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa paccassosi.

92. Assosum kho bhikkhave manussā “ye kira bho paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyanti, tesam rājā dhanamanuppadetī”ti, sutvāna tesam etadahosi “yaṃnūna mayaṃpi paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyeyyāmā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave aññataro puriso paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyī. Tamenam aggahesum. Gahetvā rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa dassetum “ayam deva puriso paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyī”ti. Evam vutte bhikkhave rājā khattiyo muddābhisitto tam purisam etadavoca “saccam kira tvaṃ ambho purisa paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyī”ti. Saccam devāti. Kim kāraṇāti. Na hi deva jīvāmīti. Atha kho bhikkhave rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa etadahosi “sace kho aham yo yo paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātam ādiyissati, tassa tassa dhanamanuppadassāmi, evamidam adinnādānam pavaḍḍhissati, yaṃnūnāham imam purisam sunisedham nisedheyam, mūlaghaccam¹ kareyyam, sīsamassa chindeyyam”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave rājā khattiyo muddhābhisitto purise āṇāpesi “tena hi bhaṇe imam purisam daḷhāya rajjuyā pacchābāham² gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhamitvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sunisedham nisedhetha, mūlaghaccam karotha, sīsamassa chindathā”ti. “Evam devā”ti kho bhikkhave te purisā rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa paṭissutvā tam purisam daḷhāya rajjuyā pacchābāham gāḷhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuḍam karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathikāya rathikam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam

1. Mūlaghaccham (Syā), mūlachejjam (Ka)

2. Pacchābāham (Syā)

parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhamitvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sunisedham nisedhesum, mūlaghaccam akaṃsu, sīsamassa chindimsu.

93. Assosum kho bhikkhave manussā “ye kira bho paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyanti, te rājā sunisedham nisedheti, mūlaghaccam karoti, sīsāni tesam chindati”ti, sutvāna tesam etadahosi “yamnūna mayampi tiṅhāni satthāni kārāpessāma, tiṅhāni satthāni kārāpetvā yesam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyissāma, te sunisedham nisedhessāma, mūlaghaccam karissāma, sīsāni tesam chindissāmā”ti. Te tiṅhāni satthāni kārāpesum, tiṅhāni satthāni kārāpetvā gāmaghātampi upakkamimsu kātum, nigamaghātampi upakkamimsu kātum, nagaraghātampi upakkamimsu kātum, panthaduhanampi¹ upakkamimsu kātum, yesam te adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyanti, te sunisedham nisedhenti, mūlaghaccam karonti, sīsāni tesam chindanti.

94. Iti kho bhikkhave adhanānam dhane ananuppadiyamāne dāliddiyam vepullamagamāsi, dāliddiye vepullam gate adinnādānam vepullamagamāsi, adinnādāne vepullam gate sattham vepullamagamāsi, satthe vepullam gate pāṇātipāto vepullamagamāsi, pāṇātipāte vepullam gate tesam sattānam āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesam āyunāpi parihāyamānānam vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānam asītivassasahassāyukānam manussānam cattārīsavassasahassāyukā puttā ahesum.

Cattārīsavassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu aññataro puriso paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyī. Tamenam aggahesum. Gahetvā rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa dassesum “ayam deva puriso paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyī”ti. Evam vutte bhikkhave rājā khattiyō muddhābhisitto tam purisam etadavoca “saccam kira tvam ambho purisa paresam adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyī”ti. “Na hi devā”ti sampajānamusā abhāsi.

1. Panthadūhanampi (Sī, Syā, I)

95. Iti kho bhikkhave adhanānaṃ dhane ananuppadiyamāne dāliddiyaṃ vepullamagamāsi, dāliddiye vepullaṃ gate adinnādānaṃ vepullamagamāsi, adinnādāne vepullaṃ gate satthaṃ vepullamagamāsi, satthe vepullaṃ gate pāṇātipāto vepullamagamāsi, pāṇātipāte vepullaṃ gate musāvādo vepullamagamāsi, musāvāde vepullaṃ gate tesāṃ sattānaṃ āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesāṃ āyunāpi parihāyamānānaṃ vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānaṃ cattārīsavassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ vīsativassasahassāyukā puttā ahesuṃ.

Vīsativassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu aññataro puriso paresāṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyi. Tameṇaṃ aññataro puriso rañño khattiyassa muddhābhisittassa ārocesi “itthannāmo deva puriso paresāṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyī”ti pesuññamakāsi.

96. Iti kho bhikkhave adhanānaṃ dhane ananuppadiyamāne dāliddiyaṃ vepullamagamāsi, dāliddiye vepullaṃ gate adinnādānaṃ vepullamagamāsi, adinnādāne vepullaṃ gate satthaṃ vepullamagamāsi, satthe vepullaṃ gate pāṇātipāto vepullamagamāsi, pāṇātipāte vepullaṃ gate musāvādo vepullamagamāsi, musāvāde vepullaṃ gate pisuṇā vācā vepullamagamāsi, pisuṇāya vācāya vepullaṃ gatāya tesāṃ sattānaṃ āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesāṃ āyunāpi parihāyamānānaṃ vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānaṃ vīsativassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ dasavassasahassāyukā puttā ahesuṃ.

Dasavassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu ekidaṃ sattā vaṇṇavanto honti, ekidaṃ sattā dubbaṇṇā. Tattha ye te sattā dubbaṇṇā, te vaṇṇavante satte abhijjhāyantā paresāṃ dāresu cārittaṃ āpajjimsu.

97. Iti kho bhikkhave adhanānaṃ dhane ananuppadiyamāne dāliddiyaṃ vepullamagamāsi, dāliddiye vepullaṃ gate -pa- kāmesumicchācāro vepullamagamāsi, kāmesumicchācāre vepullaṃ gate tesāṃ sattānaṃ āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesāṃ āyunāpi parihāyamānānaṃ

vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānaṃ dasavassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ pañcavassasahassāyukā puttā ahesuṃ.

98. Pañcavassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu dve dhammā vepullamagamaṃsu, pharusāvācā samphappalāpo ca. Dvīsu dhammesu vepullaṃ gatesu tesāṃ sattānaṃ āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesāṃ āyunāpi parihāyamānānaṃ vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānaṃ pañcavassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ appekacce aḍḍhateyyavassasahassāyukā, appekacce dvevassasahassāyukā puttā ahesuṃ.

99. Aḍḍhateyyavassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu abhijjhābyāpādā vepullamagamaṃsu, abhijjhābyāpādesu vepullaṃ gatesu tesāṃ sattānaṃ āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesāṃ āyunāpi parihāyamānānaṃ vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānaṃ aḍḍhateyyavassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ vassasahassāyukā puttā ahesuṃ.

100. Vassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu micchādīṭṭhi vepullamagamāsi, micchādīṭṭhiyā vepullaṃ gatāya tesāṃ sattānaṃ āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesāṃ āyunāpi parihāyamānānaṃ vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānaṃ vassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ pañcavassasatāyukā puttā ahesuṃ.

101. Pañcavassasatāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu tayo dhammā vepullamagamaṃsu, adhammarāgo visamalobho micchādhammo. Tīsu dhammesu vepullaṃ gatesu tesāṃ sattānaṃ āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesāṃ āyunāpi parihāyamānānaṃ vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānaṃ pañcavassasatāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ appekacce aḍḍhateyyavassasatāyukā, appekacce dvevassasatāyukā puttā ahesuṃ.

Aḍḍhateyyavassasatāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu ime dhammā vepullamagamaṃsu, amatteyyatā apetteyyatā asāmaññatā abrahmaññatā na kule jeṭṭhāpacāyitā.

102. Iti kho bhikkhave adhanānaṃ dhane ananupadiyamāne dāliddiyaṃ vepullamagamāsi. Dāliddiye vepullaṃ gate adinnādānaṃ vepullamagamāsi. Adinnādāne vepullaṃ gate satthaṃ vepullamagamāsi. Satthe vepullaṃ gate pāṇātipāto vepullamagamāsi. Pāṇātipāte vepullaṃ gate musāvādo vepullamagamāsi. Musāvāde vepullaṃ gate piṣuṇā vācā vepullamagamāsi. Piṣuṇāya vācāya vepullaṃ gatāya kāmesumicchācāro vepullamagamāsi. Kāmesumicchācāre vepullaṃ gate dve dhammā vepullamagamāṃsu, pharusā vācā samphappalāpo ca. Dvīsu dhammesu vepullaṃ gatesu abhijjhābyāpādā vepullamagamāṃsu. Abhijjhābyāpādesu vepullaṃ gatesu micchādīṭṭhi vepullamagamāsi. Micchādīṭṭhiyā vepullaṃ gatāya tayo dhammā vepullamagamāṃsu, adhammarāgo visamalobho micchādhammo. Tīsu dhammesu vepullaṃ gatesu ime dhammā vepullamagamāṃsu, amatteyyatā apetteyyatā asāmaññatā abrahmaññatā na kule jeṭṭhāpacāyitā. Imesu dhammesu vepullaṃ gatesu tesāṃ sattānaṃ āyupi parihāyi, vaṇṇopi parihāyi. Tesāṃ āyunāpi parihāyamānānaṃ vaṇṇenapi parihāyamānānaṃ aḍḍhateyyavassasatāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ vassasatāyukā puttā ahesuṃ.

Dasavassāyukasamaya

103. Bhavissati bhikkhave so samayo, yaṃ imesaṃ manussānaṃ dasavassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu pañcavassikā¹ kumārikā alaṃpateyyā bhavissanti. Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu imāni rasāni antaradhāyissanti, seyyathidaṃ, sappi navaṇṇitaṃ telāṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ loṇaṃ. Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu kudrūsako aggāṃ bhojanānaṃ² bhavissati, seyyathāpi bhikkhave etarahi sālīmaṃsodano aggāṃ bhojanānaṃ, evameva kho bhikkhave dasavassāyukesu manussesu kudrūsako aggāṃ bhojanānaṃ bhavissati.

Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu dasa kusalakammapathā sabbena sabbāṃ antaradhāyissanti, dasa akusalakammapathā atibyādippissanti³.

1. Pañcamāsikā (Ka-Sī)

2. Aggabhojanaṃ (Syā)

3. Ativiya dippissanti (Syā, I), atijhādippissanti (Sī)

Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu kusalantipi na bhavissati, kuto pana kusalassa kāraṅko. Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu ye te bhavissanti amatteyyā apetteyyā asāmaññā abrahmaññā na kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, te puja ca bhavissanti pāsāmsā ca, seyyathāpi bhikkhave etarahi matteyyā petteyyā sāmaññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino puja ca pāsāmsā ca, evameva kho bhikkhave dasavassāyukesu manussesu ye te bhavissanti amatteyyā apetteyyā asāmaññā abrahmaññā na kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, te puja ca bhavissanti pāsāmsā ca.

Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu na bhavissati mātāti vā mātucchāti vā mātulānīti vā ācariyabhariyāti vā garūnaṃ dārāti vā, sambhedāṃ loko gamissati yathā ajeḷakā kukkuṭasūkarā soṇasiṅgālā¹.

Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu tesāṃ sattānaṃ aññamaññamhi tibbo āghāto paccupaṭṭhito bhavissati tibbo byāpādo tibbo manopadoso tibbaṃ vadhakacittaṃ. Mātupi puttamhi puttassapi mātari, pitupi puttamhi puttassapi pitari, bhātupi bhaginiyā bhaginiyāpi bhātari tibbo āghāto paccupaṭṭhito bhavissati tibbo byāpādo tibbo manopadoso tibbaṃ vadhakacittaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māgavikassa migāṃ disvā tibbo āghāto paccupaṭṭhito hoti tibbo byāpādo tibbo manopadoso tibbaṃ vadhakacittaṃ, evameva kho bhikkhave dasavassāyukesu manussesu tesāṃ sattānaṃ aññamaññamhi tibbo āghāto paccupaṭṭhito bhavissati tibbo byāpādo tibbo manopadoso tibbaṃ vadhakacittaṃ. Mātupi puttamhi puttassapi mātari, pitupi puttamhi puttassapi pitari, bhātupi bhaginiyā bhaginiyāpi bhātari tibbo āghāto paccupaṭṭhito bhavissati tibbo byāpādo tibbo manopadoso tibbaṃ vadhakacittaṃ.

104. Dasavassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu sattānaṃ sathantarakappo bhavissati. Te aññamaññamhi migasaññaṃ paṭilabhissanti. Tesāṃ tiṇhāni

1. Soṇasiṅgālā (Sī, I)

satthāni hatthesu pātubhavissanti. Te tiṅhena satthena “esa migo esa migo”ti aññamaññaṃ jīvitaṃ voropessanti.

Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ ekaccānaṃ evaṃ bhavissati “mā ca mayāṃ kañci¹, mā ca amhe koci, yaṃnūna mayāṃ tiṅgahanaṃ vā vanagahanaṃ vā rukkhagahanaṃ vā nadīviduggaṃ vā pabbatavisamaṃ vā pavisitvā vanamūlaphalāhārā yāpeyyāma”ti. Te tiṅgahanaṃ vā vanagahanaṃ vā rukkhagahanaṃ vā nadīviduggaṃ vā pabbatavisamaṃ vā² pavisitvā sattāhaṃ vanamūlaphalāhārā yāpessanti. Te tassa sattāhassa accayena tiṅgahanaṃ vanagahanaṃ rukkhagahanaṃ nadīviduggā pabbatavisamā nikkhamitvā aññamaññaṃ āliṅgitvā sabhāgāyissanti samassāsissanti “diṭṭhā bho sattā jīvasi, diṭṭhā bho sattā jīvasi”ti.

Āyuvanṇādivaḍḍhanakathā

105. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ evaṃ bhavissati “mayāṃ kho akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samādānāhetu evarūpaṃ āyataṃ ñātikkhayaṃ pattā, yaṃnūna mayāṃ kusalaṃ kareyyāma, kiṃ kusalaṃ kareyyāma, yaṃnūna mayāṃ paṇātipātā virameyyāma, idaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādāya vatteyyāma”ti. Te paṇātipātā viramissanti, idaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādāya vattissanti. Te kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samādānāhetu āyunāpi vaḍḍhissanti, vaṇṇenapi vaḍḍhissanti. Tesaṃ āyunāpi vaḍḍhamānānaṃ vaṇṇenapi vaḍḍhamānānaṃ dasavassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ vīsativassāyukā puttā bhavissanti.

Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ evaṃ bhavissati “mayāṃ kho kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samādānāhetu āyunāpi vaḍḍhāma, vaṇṇenapi vaḍḍhāma, yaṃnūna mayāṃ bhīyoso mattāya kusalaṃ kareyyāma, kiṃ kusalaṃ kareyyāma, yaṃnūna mayāṃ adinnādānā virameyyāma. Kāmesumicchācārā virameyyāma. Musāvādā virameyyāma. Pisuṇāya vācāya virameyyāma. Pharusāya vācāya virameyyāma. Samphappalāpā virameyyāma. Abhiijhaṃ pajaheyyāma. Byāpādaṃ pajaheyyāma. Micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajaheyyāma. Tayo dhamme pajaheyyāma, adhammarāgaṃ visamalobhaṃ micchādhammaṃ. Yaṃnūna mayāṃ matteyyā assāma petteyyā sāmāñña brahmañña kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, idaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādāya vatteyyāma”ti. Te matteyyā bhavissanti petteyyā

1. Kiñci (Ka)

2. Te tiṅgahanaṃ vanagahanaṃ rukkhagahanaṃ nadīviduggaṃ pabbatavisamaṃ (Sī, I)

sāmaññā brahmaññā kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino, idaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādāya vattissanti.

Te kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samādānāhetu āyunāpi vaḍḍhissanti, vaṇṇenāpi vaḍḍhissanti. Tesāṃ āyunāpi vaḍḍhamānānaṃ vaṇṇenāpi vaḍḍhamānānaṃ vīsativassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ cattārīsavassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Cattārīsavassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ asītivassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Asītivassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ saṭṭhivassasatāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Saṭṭhivassasatāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ vīsati-tivassasatāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Vīsati-tivassasatāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ cattārīsa-chabbassasatāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Cattārīsa-chabbassasatāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ dvevassasahassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Dvevassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ cattārīvassasahassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Cattārīvassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ aṭṭhavassasahassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Aṭṭhavassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ vīsativassasahassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Vīsativassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ cattārīsavassasahassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Cattārīsavassasahassāyukānaṃ manussānaṃ asītivassasahassāyukā puttā bhavissanti. Asītivassa-sahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu pañcavassasatikā kumārikā alam pateyyā bhavissanti.

Saṅkharāja-uppatti

106. Asītivassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu tayo ābādhā bhavissanti, icchā anasanaṃ jarā. Asītivassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu ayaṃ Jambudīpo iddho ceva bhavissati phīto ca, kukkuṭasampātikā gāmanigamarājadhāniyo¹. Asītivassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu ayaṃ Jambudīpo avīci maññe phuṭo bhavissati manussehi, seyyathāpi naḷavanaṃ vā saravanaṃ² vā. Asītivassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu ayaṃ Bārāṇasī Ketumatī nāma rājadhāni bhavissati iddhā ceva phītā ca bahujaṇā ca ākiṇṇamanussā ca subhikkhā ca. Asītivassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave

1. Gāmanigamajanapadā rājadhāniyo (Ka)

2. Sāravanaṃ (Syā)

manussesu imasmim Jambudīpe caturāsīti nagarasahassāni bhavissanti Ketumatīrājadhānīpamukhāni. Asītivassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu Ketumatiyā rājadhāniyā Saṅkho nāma rājā uppajjissati cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā caturanto vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyaṃ sattaratanasamannāgato. Tassimāni satta ratanāni bhavissanti, seyyathidaṃ, cakkaratanam hatthiratanam assaratanam maṇiratanam itthiratanam gahapatiratanam pariṇāyakaratanameva sattamaṃ. Parosahassam kho panassa puttā bhavissanti sūrā viraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā, so imaṃ pathaviṃ sāgarapariyantam adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijiya ajjhāvasissati.

Metteyyabuddhuppāda

107. Asītivassasahassāyukesu bhikkhave manussesu Metteyyo nāma Bhagavā loke uppajjissati Araham Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānam Buddho Bhagavā seyyathāpāhametarahi loke uppanno Araham Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānam Buddho Bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedessati, seyyathāpāhametarahi imaṃ lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedemi. So dhammam desessati ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsessati, seyyathāpāhametarahi dhammam desemi ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsemi. So anekasahassam¹ bhikkhusamgham pariharissati, seyyathāpāhametarahi anekasatam bhikkhusamgham pariharāmi.

108. Atha kho bhikkhave Saṅkho nāma rājā yo so yūpo raññā Mahāpanādena kārāpito, tam yūpam ussāpetvā ajjhāvasitvā tam

1. Anekasatasahassam (Ka)

datvā vissajjitvā samaṇabrāhmaṇakapaṇaddhikavaṇibbakayācakānaṃ dānaṃ datvā Metteyyassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa santike kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajissati. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissati.

109. Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā. Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī -pa-. Cित्ते cittānupassī -pa-. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo.

Bhikkhuno-āyuvaṇṇādivaḍḍhanakathā

110. Gocare bhikkhave caratha sake pettike visaye. Gocare bhikkhave carantā sake pettike visaye āyunāvi vaḍḍhissatha, vaṇṇenapi vaḍḍhissatha, sukhenapi vaḍḍhissatha, bhogenapi vaḍḍhissatha, balenapi vaḍḍhissatha.

Kiñca bhikkhave bhikkhuno āyusmiṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. So imesaṃ catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ākaṅkhamāno kappāṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno āyusmiṃ.

Kiñca bhikkhave bhikkhuno vaṇṇasmim. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu

vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Idam kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno vaṇṇasmim.

Kiñca bhikkhave bhikkhuno sukhasmim. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā -pa- dutiyam jhānam. Tatiyam jhānam. Catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sukhasmim.

Kiñca bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhogasmim. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyam. Tathā tatiyam. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Muditāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyam. Tathā tatiyam. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. Idam kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno bhogasmim.

Kiñca bhikkhave bhikkhuno balasmim. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānam khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññavimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Idam kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno balasmim.

Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekabalaṃpi samanupassāmi, yaṃ evaṃ duppasaham, yathayidaṃ bhikkhave mārabalam. Kusalānam bhikkhave dhammānam samādānāhetu evamidam puññam pavaḍḍhatīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Cakkavattisuttam niṭṭhitam tatiyam.

4. Aggaññasutta

Vāseṭṭhabhāradvāja

111. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Vāseṭṭhabhāradvājā bhikkhūsu parivasanti bhikkhubhāvaṃ ākaṅkhamānā. Atha kho Bhagavā, sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito pāsādā orohitvā pāsādapacchāyāyaṃ¹ abbhokāse caṅkamati.

112. Addasā kho Vāseṭṭho Bhagavantaṃ sayanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhitaṃ pāsādā orohitvā pāsādapacchāyāyaṃ abbhokāse caṅkamantaṃ, disvāna Bhāradvājaṃ āmantesi “ayaṃ āvuso Bhāradvāja Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito pāsādā orohitvā pāsādapacchāyāyaṃ abbhokāse caṅkamati. Āyāmāvuso Bhāradvāja yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, appeva nāma labheyyāma Bhagavato santikā² dhammiṃ kathaṃ savanāyā”ti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho Bhāradvājo Vāseṭṭhassa paccassosi.

113. Atha kho Vāseṭṭhabhāradvājā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā Bhagavantaṃ caṅkamantaṃ anucaṅkamimṃsu. Atha kho Bhagavā Vāseṭṭhaṃ āmantesi “tumhe khvattha Vāseṭṭha brāhmaṇajaccā brāhmaṇakulīnā brāhmaṇakulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, kacci vo Vāseṭṭha brāhmaṇā na akkosanti na paribhāsanti”ti. Taggha no bhante brāhmaṇā akkosanti paribhāsanti attarūpāya paribhāsāya paripuṇṇāya no aparipuṇṇāyāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana vo Vāseṭṭha brāhmaṇā akkosanti paribhāsanti attarūpāya paribhāsāya paripuṇṇāya no aparipuṇṇāyāti. Brāhmaṇā bhante evamāhaṃsu “brāhmaṇova seṭṭho vaṇṇo, hīnā aññe vaṇṇā³. Brāhmaṇova sukko

1. Pāsādapacchāyāyaṃ (Ka)

2. Sammukhā (Syā, Ka)

3. Hīno añño vaṇṇo (Sī, I, Ma 2 Madhurasutta)

vaṇṇo, kaṇhā aññe vaṇṇā¹. Brāhmaṇāva sujjhanti, no abrāhmaṇā.
 Brāhmaṇāva² brahmuno puttā orasā mukhato jātā brahmajā brahmanimmitā
 brahmadāyādā. Te tumhe seṭṭham vaṇṇam hitvā hīnamattha vaṇṇam
 ajjhupagatā yadidaṃ muṇḍake samaṇake ibbhe kaṇhe bandhupādāpacce.
 Tayidaṃ na sādhu, tayidaṃ nappatirūpaṃ, yaṃ tumhe seṭṭham vaṇṇam
 hitvā hīnamattha vaṇṇam ajjhupagatā yadidaṃ muṇḍake samaṇake ibbhe
 kaṇhe bandhupādāpacce. Evaṃ kho no bhante brāhmaṇā akkosanti
 paribhāsanti attarūpāya paribhāsāya paripuṇṇāya, no aparipuṇṇāyāti.

114. Taggha vo Vāseṭṭha brāhmaṇā porāṇam assarantā evamāhaṃsu
 “brāhmaṇova seṭṭho vaṇṇo, hīnā aññe vaṇṇā. Brāhmaṇova sukko vaṇṇo,
 kaṇhā aññe vaṇṇā. Brāhmaṇāva sujjhanti, no abrāhmaṇā. Brāhmaṇāva
 brahmuno puttā orasā mukhato jātā brahmajā brahmanimmitā
 brahmadāyādā”ti. Dissanti kho pana Vāseṭṭha brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇiyo
 utuniyopi gabbhiniyopi vijāyamānāpi pāyamānāpi. Te ca brāhmaṇā yonijāva
 samānā evamāhaṃsu “brāhmaṇova seṭṭho vaṇṇo, hīnā aññe vaṇṇā.
 Brāhmaṇova sukko vaṇṇo, kaṇhā aññe vaṇṇā. Brāhmaṇāva sujjhanti, no
 abrāhmaṇā. Brāhmaṇāva brahmuno puttā orasā mukhato jātā brahmajā
 brahmanimmitā brahmadāyādā”ti. Te³ brahmānañceva abbhācikkhanti,
 musā ca bhāsanti, bahuñca apuññaṃ pasavanti.

Catuvaṇṇasuddhi

115. Cattārome Vāseṭṭha vaṇṇā khattiyā brāhmaṇā vessā suddā.
 Khattiyopi kho Vāseṭṭha idhekacco paṇātipātī hoti adinnādāyī
 kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī pisuṇavāco pharusavāco samphappalāpī
 abhijjhālu byāpannacitto micchādīṭṭhī. Iti kho Vāseṭṭha yeme dhammā
 akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā sāvajjā sāvajjasaṅkhātā asevitabbā
 asevitabbasaṅkhātā na-alamariyā na-alamariyasaṅkhātā kaṇhā kaṇhavipākā
 viññugarahitā, khattiyepi te⁴ idhekacce sandissanti. Brāhmaṇopi kho
 Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Vessopi kho Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Suddopi kho Vāseṭṭha

1. Kaṇho añño vaṇṇo (Sī, I, Ma. 2 Madhurasutta)

2. Brāhmaṇā (Syā)

3. Te ca (Syā, Ka)

4. Kho Vāseṭṭha (Ka)

idhekacco pāṇātipātī hoti adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī
pisuṇavāco pharusavāco samphappalāpī abhijjhālu byāpannacitto
micchādīṭṭhī. Iti kho Vāseṭṭha yeme dhammā akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā -pa-
kaṇhā kaṇhavipākā viññugarahitā, suddepi te idhekacce sandissanti.

Khattiyopi kho Vāseṭṭha idhekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti,
adinnādānā paṭivirato, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato, musāvādā paṭivirato,
pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato, samphappalāpā
paṭivirato, anabhijjhālu, abyāpannacitto, sammādīṭṭhī. Iti kho Vāseṭṭha yeme
dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā anavajjā anavajjasaṅkhātā sevitabbā
sevitabbasaṅkhātā alamariyā alamariyasaṅkhātā sukkā sukkavipākā
viññuppasatthā, khattiyepi te idhekacce sandissanti. Brāhmaṇopi kho
Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Vessopi kho Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Suddopi kho Vāseṭṭha idhekacco
pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- abhijjhālu, abyāpannacitto, sammādīṭṭhī. Iti
kho Vāseṭṭha yeme dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā anavajjā
anavajjasaṅkhātā sevitabbā sevitabbasaṅkhātā alamariyā alamariyasaṅkhātā
sukkā sukkavipākā viññuppasatthā, suddepi te idhekacce sandissanti.

116. Imesu kho Vāseṭṭha catūsu vaṇṇesu evaṃ ubhayavokiṇṇesu
vattamānesu kaṇha suksesu dhammesu viññugarahitesu ceva
viññuppasatthesu ca yadettha brāhmaṇā evamāhaṃsu “brāhmaṇova seṭṭho
vaṇṇo, hīnā aññe vaṇṇā. Brāhmaṇova sukko vaṇṇo, kaṇhā aññe vaṇṇā.
Brāhmaṇāva sujjhanti, no abrāhmaṇā. Brāhmaṇāva brahmuno puttā orasā
mukhato jātā brahmajā brahmanimmitā brahmadāyādā”ti. Taṃ tesaṃ viññū
nānujānanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, imesaṃ hi Vāseṭṭha catunnaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ yo
hoti bhikkhu arahāṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro
anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasāmyojano sammadaññāvimutto, so
nesaṃ aggamakkhāyati dhammeneva, no adhammena. Dhammo hi Vāseṭṭha
seṭṭho janetasmim diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇca.

117. Tadamināpetam Vāseṭṭha pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā
dhammova seṭṭho janetasmim diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇca.

Jānāti kho¹ Vāseṭṭha rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “samaṇo Gotamo anantarā² Sakyakulā pabbajito”ti. Sakyā kho pana Vāseṭṭha rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa anuyuttā³ bhavanti. Karonti kho Vāseṭṭha Sakyā raññe Pasenadimhi Kosale nipaccakāraṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ. Iti kho Vāseṭṭha yaṃ karonti Sakyā raññe Pasenadimhi Kosale nipaccakāraṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ. Karoti taṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Tathāgate nipaccakāraṃ abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ, na naṃ⁴ “sujāto samaṇo Gotamo, dujjātohamasmi. Balavā samaṇo Gotamo, dubbalohamasmi. Pāsādiko samaṇo Gotamo, dubbaṇṇohamasmi. Mahesakkho samaṇo Gotamo, appesakkhohamasmi”ti. Atha kho naṃ dhammaṃyeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garuṃ karonto dhammaṃ mānento dhammaṃ pūjento dhammaṃ apacāyamāno evaṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Tathāgate nipaccakāraṃ kāroti abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ. Imināpi kho etaṃ Vāseṭṭha pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā dhammo seṭṭho janetasmiṃ diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇca.

118. Tumhe khvattha Vāseṭṭha nānājaccā nānānāmā nānāgottā nānākulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, “ke tumhe”ti puṭṭhā samānā “samaṇā Sakyaputtīyāmhā”ti paṭijānātha. Yassa kho panassa Vāseṭṭha Tathāgate saddhā nivīṭṭhā mūlajātā paṭiṭṭhitā dalhā asamhāriyā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmim, tassetam kallaṃ vacanāya “Bhagavatomhi putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajō dhammanimmito dhammadāyādo”ti. Taṃ kissa hetu, Tathāgatassa hetam Vāseṭṭha adhivacanaṃ “dhammakāyo” itipi “brahmakāyo” itipi “dhammabhūto” itipi “brahmabhūto” itipi.

119. Hoti kho so Vāseṭṭha samayo yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena ayaṃ loko samvaṭṭati, samvaṭṭamāne loka yebhuyyena sattā Ābhassarasamvattanikā honti. Te tattha

1. Kho pana (Ka)

3. Anantarā anuyantā (Syā), anantarā anuyuttā (Ka)

2. Anuttaro (bahūsu)

4. Nanu (bahūsu)

honti manomayā pītibhakkhā sayampabhā antalikkhacarā subhaṭṭhāyino ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti.

Hoti kho so Vāseṭṭha samayo yaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena ayam loko vivaṭṭati, vivaṭṭamāne loke yebhuyyena sattā Ābhassarakāyā cavitvā itthattam āgacchanti. Tedha honti manomayā pītibhakkhā sayampabhā antalikkhacarā subhaṭṭhāyino ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti.

Rasapathavipātubhāva

120. Ekodakībhūtaṃ kho pana Vāseṭṭha tena समयena hoti andhakāro andhakāratimisā. Na candimasūriyā paññāyanti, na nakkhattāni tārakarūpāni paññāyanti, na rattindivā paññāyanti, na māsaḍḍhamāsā paññāyanti, na utusaṃvacchārā paññāyanti, na itthipumā paññāyanti, sattā sattātveva saṅkhyam gacchanti. Atha kho tesam Vāseṭṭha sattānaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena rasapathavī udakasmim samatani¹, seyyathāpi nāma payaso tattassa² nibbāyamānassa upari santānakaṃ hoti, evameva pāturahosi. Sā ahosi vaṇṇasampannā gandhasampannā rasasampannā, seyyathāpi nāma sampannaṃ vā sappi sampannaṃ vā navanītaṃ evaṃvaṇṇā ahosi. Seyyathāpi nāma khuddamadhum³ anelakaṃ⁴, evamassādā ahosi. Atha kho Vāseṭṭha aññataro satto lolajātiko “ambho kimevidaṃ bhavissatī”⁵ti rasapathaviṃ aṅguliyaṃ sāyi. Tassa rasapathaviṃ aṅguliyaṃ sāyato acchādesi, taṇhā cassa okkami. Aññepi kho Vāseṭṭha sattā tassa sattassa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjamānā rasapathaviṃ aṅguliyaṃ sāyimsu. Tesam rasapathaviṃ aṅguliyaṃ sāyataṃ acchādesi, taṇhā ca tesam okkami.

Candimasūriyādipātubhāva

121. Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā rasapathaviṃ hatthehi āluppakāraṃ upakkamimsu paribhuñjituṃ. Yato kho te⁵ Vāseṭṭha sattā

1. Samatāni (bahūsu)

2. Payatattassa (Syā)

3. Khuddaṃ madhum (Ka-Sī)

4. Anelakaṃ (Sī, I)

5. Yato kho (Sī, Syā, I)

rasapathaviṃ hatthehi āluppakārakaṃ upakkamiṃsu paribhuñjitum. Atha tesam̐ sattānaṃ sayāṃpabhā antaradhāyi. Sayāṃpabhāya antarahitāya candimasūriyā pāturaheṣum̐. Candimasūriyesu pātubhūtesu nakkhattāni tārakarūpāni pāturaheṣum̐. Nakkhattesu tārakarūpesu pātubhūtesu rattindivā paññāyimsu. Rattindivesu paññāyamānesu māsaḍḍhamāsā paññāyimsu. Māsaḍḍhamāsesu paññāyamānesu utusaṃvaccharā paññāyimsu. Ettāvata kho Vāseṭṭha ayaṃ loko puna vivaṭṭo hoti.

122. Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā rasapathaviṃ paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā¹ tadāhārā ciram̐ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Yathā yathā kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā rasapathaviṃ paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciram̐ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, tathā tathā tesam̐ sattānaṃ (rasapathaviṃ paribhuñjantānaṃ)² kharattañceva kāyasmim̐ okkami, vaṇṇavevaṇṇatā³ ca paññāyittha. Ekidaṃ sattā vaṇṇavanto honti, ekidaṃ sattā dubbaṇṇā. Tattha ye te sattā vaṇṇavanto, te dubbaṇṇe satte atimaññanti “mayametehi vaṇṇavantatarā, amhehete dubbaṇṇatarā”ti. Tesam̐ vaṇṇātimānapaccayā mānātimānajatikānaṃ rasapathavi antaradhāti, rasāya pathaviyā antarahitāya sannipatiṃsu, sannipatitvā anutthuniṃsu “ahorasam̐ ahorasan”ti. Tadetarahipi manussā kañciveva surasam̐⁴ labhitvā evamāhaṃsu “ahorasam̐ ahorasan”ti. Tadeva porāṇam̐ aggaññaṃ akkharam̐ anusaranti, na tvevassa attham̐ ājānanti.

Bhūmipappaṭakapātubhāva

123. Atha kho tesam̐ Vāseṭṭha sattānaṃ rasāya pathaviyā antarahitāya bhūmipappaṭako pāturahosī. Seyyathāpi nāma ahicchattako, evameva pāturahosī. So ahosī vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasantampanno, seyyathāpi nāma sampannam̐ vā sappi sampannam̐ vā navanītam̐ evaṃvaṇṇo ahosī. Seyyathāpi nāma khuddamadhum̐ aneḷakam̐, evamassādo ahosī.

1. Tabbhakkhā (Syā)

3. Vaṇṇavevajjātā (Ṭikā)

2. () Sī-Syā-I-pothakesu natthi,

4. Sādhurasam̐ (Sī, Syā, I)

Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā bhūmipappaṭakaṃ upakkamiṃsu paribhuñjituṃ. Te taṃ paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Yathā yathā kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā bhūmipappaṭakaṃ paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, tathā tathā tesāṃ sattānaṃ bhiyyoso mattāya kharattañceva kāyasmim̐ okkami, vaṇṇavevaṇṇatā ca paññāyittha. Ekidaṃ sattā vaṇṇavanto honti, ekidaṃ sattā dubbaṇṇā. Tattha ye te sattā vaṇṇavanto, te dubbaṇṇe satte atimaññanti “mayametehi vaṇṇavantatarā, amhehete dubbaṇṇatarā”ti. Tesāṃ vaṇṇātimānapaccayā mānātimānajātikānaṃ bhūmipappaṭako antaradhāyi.

Padālatāpātubhāva

124. Bhūmipappaṭake antarahite padālatā¹ pāturahosi, seyyathāpi nāma kalambukā², evameva pāturahosi. Sā ahosi vaṇṇasampannā gandhasampannā rasasampannā, seyyathāpi nāma sampannaṃ vā sappi sampannaṃ vā navanītaṃ evaṃvaṇṇā ahosi. Seyyathāpi nāma khuddamadhuṃ aneḷakaṃ, evamassādā ahosi.

Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā padālatāṃ upakkamiṃsu paribhuñjituṃ. Te taṃ paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Yathā yathā kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā padālatāṃ paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, tathā tathā tesāṃ sattānaṃ bhiyyoso mattāya kharattañceva kāyasmim̐ okkami, vaṇṇavevaṇṇatā ca paññāyittha. Ekidaṃ sattā vaṇṇavanto honti, ekidaṃ sattā dubbaṇṇā. Tattha ye te sattā vaṇṇavanto, te dubbaṇṇe satte atimaññanti “mayametehi vaṇṇavantatarā, amhehete dubbaṇṇatarā”ti. Tesāṃ vaṇṇātimānapaccayā mānātimānajātikānaṃ padālatā antaradhāyi.

Padālatāya antarahitāya sannipatiṃsu, sannipatitvā anutthuniṃsu “ahu vata no, ahāyi vata no padālatā”ti. Tadetarahipi manussā kenaci³ dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhā evamāhaṃsu “ahu vata no,

1. Bhaddālatā (Sī)

2. Kalambakā (Syā)

3. Kenacideva (Sī, Syā, I)

ahāyi vata no”ti. Tadeva porāṇaṃ aggaññaṃ akkharaṃ anusaranti, na tvevassa atthaṃ ājānanti.

Akaṭṭhapākasālīpātubhāva

125. Atha kho tesāṃ Vāseṭṭha sattānaṃ padālatāya antarahitāya akaṭṭhapāko sāli pāturahosi akaṇo athuso suddho sugandho taṇḍulapphalo. Yaṃ taṃ sāyaṃ sāyamāsāya āharanti, pāto taṃ hoti pakkam paṭivirūḷham. Yaṃ taṃ pāto pātarāsāya āharanti, sāyaṃ taṃ hoti pakkam paṭivirūḷham, nāpadānaṃ paññāyati. Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā akaṭṭhapākaṃ sāliṃ paṭibhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhamsu.

Itthipurisaliṅgapātubhāva

126. Yathā yathā kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā akaṭṭhapākaṃ sāliṃ paṭibhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhamsu, tathā tathā tesāṃ sattānaṃ bhīyoso mattāya kharattañceva kāyasmīṃ okkami, vaṇṇavevaṇṇatā ca paññāyittha, itthiyā ca itthiliṅgaṃ pāturahosi purisassa ca purisaliṅgaṃ, itthī ca purisaṃ ativelaṃ upanijjhāyati puriso ca itthiṃ. Tesāṃ ativelaṃ aññamaññaṃ upanijjhāyataṃ sārāgo udapādi, pariḷāho kāyasmīṃ okkami. Te pariḷāhapaccayā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevīṃsu.

Ye kho pana te Vāseṭṭha tena samayena sattā passanti methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevante, aññe paṃsum khipanti, aññe seṭṭhiṃ khipanti, aññe gomayaṃ khipanti “nassa asuci¹ nassa asuci¹”ti, “kathaṃ hi nāma satto sattassa evarūpaṃ karissati”ti. Tadetarahipi manussā ekaccesu janapadesu vadhuyā nibbuyhamānāya² aññe paṃsum khipanti, aññe seṭṭhiṃ khipanti, aññe gomayaṃ khipanti. Tadeva porāṇaṃ aggaññaṃ akkharaṃ anusaranti, na tvevassa atthaṃ ājānanti.

1. Vasali (Syā), vasalī (Ka)

2. Nivayhamānāya, niggayhamānāya (Ka)

Methunadhammasamācāra

127. Adhammasammataṃ kho pana¹ Vāseṭṭha tena samayena hoti, tadetarahi dhammasammataṃ. Ye kho pana Vāseṭṭha tena samayena sattā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanti, te māsampi dvemāsampi na labhanti gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā pavisitum. Yato kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā tasmim asaddhamme ativeლაṃ pātabyataṃ āpajjimsu. Atha agārāni upakkamimsu kātum tasseva asaddhammassa paṭicchādanatthaṃ. Atha kho Vāseṭṭha aññatarassa sattassa alasaḷātikassa etadahosi “ambho kimevāhaṃ vihaññāmi sālīm āharanto sāyaṃ sāyamāsāya pāto pātarāsāya, yaṃnūnāhaṃ sālīm āhareyyaṃ sakideva² sāyapātarāsāyā”ti.

Atha kho so Vāseṭṭha satto sālīm āhāsi sakideva sāyapātarāsāya. Atha kho Vāseṭṭha aññataro satto yena so satto tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ sattaṃ etadavoca “ehi bho satta sālāhāraṃ gamissāmā”ti. Alaṃ bho satta āhato³ me sālī sakideva sāyapātarāsāyāti. Atha kho so Vāseṭṭha satto tassa sattassa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjamāno sālīm āhāsi sakideva dvihāya. Evaṃpi kira bho sādhiṭi.

Atha kho Vāseṭṭha aññataro satto yena so satto tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ sattaṃ etadavoca “ehi bho satta sālāhāraṃ gamissāmā”ti. Alaṃ bho satta āhato me sālī sakideva dvihāyāti. Atha kho so Vāseṭṭha satto tassa sattassa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjamāno sālīm āhāsi sakideva catuhāya, evaṃpi kira bho sādhiṭi.

Atha kho Vāseṭṭha aññataro satto yena so satto tenupasaṅkamaṃ, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ sattaṃ etadavoca “ehi bho satta sālāhāraṃ gamissāmā”ti. Alaṃ bho satta āhato me sālī sakideva catuhāyāti. Atha kho so Vāseṭṭha satto tassa

1. Adhammasammataṃ taṃ kho pana (Syā), adhammasammataṃ kho pana taṃ (?)

2. Sakideva (Ka)

3. Āhato (Syā)

sattassa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjamāno sāliṃ āhāsi sakideva aṭṭhāhāya, evampi kira bho sādhi.

Yato kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā sannidhikāraṃ sāliṃ upakkamīsu paribhuñjitum. Atha kaṇopi taṇḍulaṃ pariyonandhi, thusopi taṇḍulaṃ pariyonandhi, lūnampi nappaṭivirūlhaṃ, apadānaṃ paññāyittha, saṇḍasaṇḍā sālayo aṭṭhamasu.

Sālivibhāga

128. Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā sannipatiṃsu, sannipativā anutthuniṃsu “pāpakā vata bho dhammā sattesu pātubhūtā, mayam hi pubbe manomayā ahumhā pītibhakkhā sayampabhā antalikkhacarā subhaṭṭhāyino, ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhamhā, tesam no amhākaṃ kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayena rasapathavī udakasmim samatani, sā ahosi vaṇṇasampannā gandhasampannā rasasampannā. Te mayam rasapathavim hatthehi āluppakāraṃ upakkamimha paribhuñjitum, tesam no rasapathavim hatthehi āluppakāraṃ upakkamataṃ paribhuñjitum sayampabhā antaradhāyi, tāya antarahitāya candimasūriyā pāturahesum, candimasūriyesu pātubhūtesu nakkhattāni tārakarūpāni pāturahesum, nakkhattesu tārakarūpesu pātubhūtesu rattindivā paññāyiṃsu, rattindivesu paññāyamānesu māsaḍḍhamāsā paññāyiṃsu, māsaḍḍhamāsesu paññāyamānesu utusamvaccharā paññāyiṃsu. Te mayam rasapathavim paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhamhā. Tesam no pāpakānaṃyeva akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pātubhāvā rasapathavī antaradhāyi, rasapathaviyā antarahitāya bhūmipappaṭako pāturahosi, so ahosi vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno. Te mayam bhūmipappaṭakaṃ upakkamimha paribhuñjitum, te mayam taṃ paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhamhā. Tesam no pāpakānaṃyeva akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pātubhāvā bhūmipappaṭako antaradhāyi, bhūmipappaṭake antarahite padālatā pāturahosi, sā ahosi vaṇṇasampannā gandhasampannā rasasampannā. Te mayam padālataṃ upakkamimha paribhuñjitum, te mayam taṃ paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ aṭṭhamhā, tesam no pāpakānaṃyeva akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ

pātubhāvā padālatā antaradhāyi, padālatāya antarahitāya akaṭṭhapāko sāli pāturahosi akaṇo athuso suddho sugandho taṇḍulapphalo. Yaṃ taṃ sāyaṃ sāyamāsāya āharāma, pāto taṃ hoti pakkam paṭivirūḷham. Yaṃ taṃ pāto pātārāsāya āharāma, sāyaṃ taṃ hoti pakkam paṭivirūḷham. Nāpadānam paññāyittha. Te mayam akaṭṭhapākam sālim paribhuñjantā tambhakkhā tadāhārā ciram dīghamaddhānam aṭṭhamhā. Tesam no pāpakānamyeva akusalānam dhammānam pātubhāvā kaṇopi taṇḍulam pariyonandhi, thusopi taṇḍulam pariyonandhi, lūnampi nappaṭivirūḷham, apadānam paññāyittha, saṇḍasaṇḍā sālayo ṭhitā. Yamnūna mayam sālim vibhajeyyāma, mariyādam ṭhapeyyāmā”ti. Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā sālim vibhajimsu, mariyādam ṭhapesum.

129. Atha kho Vāseṭṭha aññataro satto lolajātiko sakam bhāgam parirakkhanto aññataram¹ bhāgam adinnam ādiyivā paribhuñji, tamenam aggesum, gahetvā etadavocum “pāpakam vata bho satta karosi, yatra hi nāma sakam bhāgam parirakkhanto aññataram bhāgam adinnam ādiyivā paribhuñjasi, māssu bho satta punapi evarūpamakāsi”ti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Vāseṭṭha so satto tesam sattānam paccassosi. Dutiyampi kho Vāseṭṭha so satto -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Vāseṭṭha so satto sakam bhāgam parirakkhanto aññataram bhāgam adinnam ādiyivā paribhuñji, tamenam aggesum, gahetvā etadavocum “pāpakam vata bho satta karosi, yatra hi nāma sakam bhāgam parirakkhanto aññataram bhāgam adinnam ādiyivā paribhuñjasi, māssu bho satta punapi evarūpamakāsi”ti. Aññe pañinā paharimsu, aññe leḍḍunā paharimsu, aññe daṇḍena paharimsu. Tadagge kho Vāseṭṭha adinnādānam paññāyati, garahā paññāyati, musāvādo paññāyati, daṇḍādānam paññāyati.

Mahāsammatarājā

130. Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā sannipatimsu, sannipatitvā anutthunimsu “pāpakā vata bho dhammā sattesu pātubhūtā, yatra hi

1. Aññassa (?)

nāma adinnādānaṃ paññāyissati, garahā paññāyissati, musāvādo paññāyissati, daṇḍādānaṃ paññāyissati. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ ekaṃ sattaṃ sammaneyyāma, yo no sammā khīyitabbaṃ khīyeyya, sammā garahitabbaṃ garaheyya, sammā pabbājetabbaṃ pabbājeyya. Mayaṃ panassa sālīnaṃ bhāgaṃ anuppadassāmā”ti.

Atha kho te Vāseṭṭha sattā yo nesam satto abhirūpataro ca dassanīyataro ca pāsādikataro ca mahesakkhataro ca. Taṃ sattaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum “ehi bho satta sammā khīyitabbaṃ khīya, sammā garahitabbaṃ garaha, sammā pabbājetabbaṃ pabbājehi. Mayaṃ pana vo sālīnaṃ bhāgaṃ anuppadassāmā”ti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Vāseṭṭha so satto tesam sattānaṃ paṭissuṇitvā sammā khīyitabbaṃ khīyi, sammā garahitabbaṃ garahi, sammā pabbājetabbaṃ pabbājesi. Te panassa sālīnaṃ bhāgaṃ anuppadaṃsu.

131. Mahājanasammatoti kho Vāseṭṭha “mahāsammato mahāsammato”tveva paṭhamam akkharam upanibbattam. Khettānaṃ adhipatīti kho Vāseṭṭha “khattiyo khattiyo”tveva dutiyam akkharam upanibbattam. Dhammena pare rañjetīti kho Vāseṭṭha “rājā rājā”tveva tatiyam akkharam upanibbattam. Iti kho Vāseṭṭha evametassa khattiyamaṇḍalassa porāṇena aggaññena akkharena abhinibbatti ahosi tesamyeva sattānaṃ, anaññesaṃ. Sadisānaṃyeva, no asadisānaṃ. Dhammeneva, no adhammena. Dhammo hi Vāseṭṭha seṭṭho janetasmim diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca.

Brāhmaṇamaṇḍala

132. Atha kho tesam Vāseṭṭha sattānaṃyeva¹ ekaccānaṃ etadahosi “pāpakā vata bho dhammā sattesu pātubhūtā, yatra hi nāma adinnādānaṃ paññāyissati, garahā paññāyissati musāvādo paññāyissati, daṇḍādānaṃ paññāyissati, pabbājanaṃ paññāyissati. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ pāpake akusale dhamme vāheyyāmā”ti. Te pāpake akusale dhamme vāhesuṃ. Pāpake akusale dhamme vāhentīti kho Vāseṭṭha “brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇā”tveva paṭhamam akkharam upanibbattam. Te araññāyatane

1. Tesam yeva kho Vāseṭṭha sattānaṃ (Sī, I)

paṇṇakuṭṭiyo karitvā paṇṇakuṭṭiṣu jhāyanti vītaṅgārā vītadhūmā pannamusalā sāyaṃ sāyamāsāya pāto pātarāsāya gāmanigamarājadhāniyo osaranti ghāsamesamānā¹. Te ghāsaṃ paṭilabhitvā punadeva araṇṇāyatane paṇṇakuṭṭiṣu jhāyanti. Tameṇaṃ manussā disvā evamāhaṃsu “ime kho bho sattā araṇṇāyatane paṇṇakuṭṭiyo karitvā paṇṇakuṭṭiṣu jhāyanti, vītaṅgārā vītadhūmā pannamusalā sāyaṃ sāyamāsāya pāto pātarāsāya gāmanigamarājadhāniyo osaranti ghāsamesamānā. Te ghāsaṃ paṭilabhitvā punadeva araṇṇāyatane paṇṇakuṭṭiṣu jhāyantī”ti, jhāyantīti kho² Vāseṭṭha “jhāyakā jhāyakā”tveva dutiyaṃ akkharaṃ upanibbattaṃ. Tesāmyeva kho Vāseṭṭha sattānaṃ ekacce sattā araṇṇāyatane paṇṇakuṭṭiṣu taṃ jhānaṃ anabhisambhuṇamānā³ gāmasāmantāṃ nigamasāmantāṃ osarivā ganthe karontā acchanti. Tameṇaṃ manussā disvā evamāhaṃsu “ime kho bho sattā araṇṇāyatane paṇṇakuṭṭiṣu taṃ jhānaṃ anabhisambhuṇamānā gāmasāmantāṃ nigamasāmantāṃ osarivā ganthe karontā acchanti, na dānime jhāyantī”ti. Na dānime⁴ jhāyantīti kho Vāseṭṭha “ajjhāyakā ajjhāyakā”tveva tatiyaṃ akkharaṃ upanibbattaṃ. Hīnasammataṃ kho pana Vāseṭṭha tena samayena hoti, tadetarahi seṭṭhasammataṃ. Iti kho Vāseṭṭha evametassa brāhmaṇamaṇḍalassa porāṇena aggaññena akkharena abhinibbatti ahoṣi tesāmyeva sattānaṃ, anaññesaṃ. Sadisānaṃyeva, no asadisānaṃ. Dhammeneva, no adhammena. Dhammo hi Vāseṭṭha seṭṭho janetasmiṃ diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇca.

Vessamaṇḍala

133. Tesāmyeva kho Vāseṭṭha sattānaṃ ekacce sakkā methunaṃ dhammaṃ samādāya visukammante⁵ payojesuṃ. Methunaṃ dhammaṃ samādāya visukammante payojentīti kho Vāseṭṭha “vessā vessā”tveva akkharaṃ upanibbattaṃ. Iti kho Vāseṭṭha evametassa vessamaṇḍalassa porāṇena aggaññena akkharena abhinibbatti ahoṣi tesāmyeva sattānaṃ, anaññesaṃ.

1. Ghāsamesanā (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Paṇṇakuṭṭiṣu jhāyanti jhāyantīti kho (Sī, I), paṇṇakuṭṭiṣu jhāyantīti kho (Ka)

3. Anabhisambhuṇamānā (katthaci)

4. Na dānime jhāyanti na dānime (Sī, I, Ka)

5. Vissutakammante (Sī, I), vissukammante (Ka-Sī), visuṃ kammante (Syā, Ka)

Sadisānaṃyeva, no asadisānaṃ. Dhammeneva, no adhammena. Dhammo hi Vāseṭṭha seṭṭho janetasmim diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca.

Suddamaṅḍala

134. Tesaṃyeva kho Vāseṭṭha sattānaṃ ye te sattā avasesā, te luddācārā khuddācārā ahesuṃ. Luddācārā khuddācārāti kho Vāseṭṭha “suddā suddā”tveva akkharāṃ upanibbattaṃ. Iti kho Vāseṭṭha evametassa suddamaṅḍalassa porāṇena aggaññaṇa akkharena abhinibbatti ahoṣi tesaṃyeva sattānaṃ, anaññaesaṃ. Sadisānaṃyeva, no asadisānaṃ. Dhammeneva, no adhammena. Dhammo hi Vāseṭṭha seṭṭho janetasmim diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca.

135. Ahu kho so Vāseṭṭha samayo, yaṃ khattiyopi sakaṃ dhammaṃ garahamāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati “samaṇo bhavissāmī”ti. Brāhmaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Vessopi kho Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Suddopi kho Vāseṭṭha sakaṃ dhammaṃ garahamāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati “samaṇo bhavissāmī”ti. Imehi kho Vāseṭṭha catūhi maṅḍalehi samaṇamaṅḍalassa abhinibbatti ahoṣi tesaṃyeva sattānaṃ, anaññaesaṃ. Sadisānaṃyeva, no asadisānaṃ. Dhammeneva, no adhammena. Dhammo hi Vāseṭṭha seṭṭho janetasmim diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca.

Duccaritādīkathā

136. Khattiyopi kho Vāseṭṭha kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā diccharitaṃ caritvā micchādiṭṭhiko micchādiṭṭhikammasamādāno¹ micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānahetu kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Brāhmaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Vessopi kho Vāseṭṭha. Suddopi kho Vāseṭṭha. Samaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā micchādiṭṭhiko micchādiṭṭhikammasamādāno micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānahetu kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

1. Idam padam Si-I-pothakesu natthi,

Khattiyopi kho Vāseṭṭha kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā sammādiṭṭhiko sammādiṭṭhikammasamādāno¹ sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānahetu kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjati. Brāhmaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Vessopi kho Vāseṭṭha. Suddopi kho Vāseṭṭha. Samaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā sammādiṭṭhiko sammādiṭṭhikammasamādāno sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānahetu kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjati.

137. Khattiyopi kho Vāseṭṭha kāyena dvayakārī, vācāya dvayakārī, manasā dvayakārī, vimissadiṭṭhiko vimissadiṭṭhikammasamādāno vimissadiṭṭhikammasamādānahetu² kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā suhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī hoti. Brāhmaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Vessopi kho Vāseṭṭha. Suddopi kho Vāseṭṭha. Samaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha kāyena dvayakārī, vācāya dvayakārī, manasā dvayakārī, vimissadiṭṭhiko vimissadiṭṭhikammasamādāno vimissadiṭṭhikammasamādānahetu kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā suhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī hoti.

Bodhipakkhiyabhāvanā

138. Khattiyopi kho Vāseṭṭha kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto sattannaṃ bodhipakkhiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanamanvāya diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyati³. Brāhmaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha -pa-. Vessopi kho Vāseṭṭha. Suddopi kho Vāseṭṭha. Samaṇopi kho Vāseṭṭha kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto sattannaṃ bodhipakkhiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanamanvāya diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyati.

139. Imesaṃ hi Vāseṭṭha catunnaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ yo hoti bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho

1. Idam padam Sī-I-potthakesu natthi,

2. Vimissadiṭṭhiko vimissakammasamādāno vimissakammasamādānahetu (Syā), vītimissadiṭṭhiko vītimissadiṭṭhikammasamādānahetu (Sī, I)

3. Parinibbāti (Ka)

parikkhīṇabhavasāmyojano sammadaññā vimutto. So nesaṃ
aggamakkhāyati dhammeneva, no adhammena. Dhammo hi Vāseṭṭha seṭṭho
janetasmiṃ diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṅca.

140. Brahmunāpesā Vāseṭṭha Sanaṅkumārena gāthā bhāsītā—

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmiṃ, ye gottapaṭisārino.
Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so seṭṭho devamānuse”ti.

Sā kho panesā Vāseṭṭha gāthā brahmunā Sanaṅkumārena sugītā, no
duggītā. Subhāsītā, no dubbhāsītā. Atthasaṃhitā, no anattasaṃhitā.
Anumatā mayā. Ahampi Vāseṭṭha evaṃ vadāmi—

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmiṃ, ye gottapaṭisārino.
Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so seṭṭho devamānuse”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā Vāseṭṭhabhāradvājā Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanduntī.

Aggaññasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Sampasādanīyasutta

Sāriputtasīhanāda

141. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nāḷandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “evaṃpasanno ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati, na cāhu na ca bhavissati na cetaṛahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhīyyobhiññataro yadidaṃ sambodhiyaṃ”ti.

142. Uḷārā kho te ayaṃ Sāriputta āsabhī vācā bhāsītā, ekāṃso gahito, sīhanādo nadito, evaṃpasanno ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati, na cāhu na ca bhavissati na cetaṛahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhīyyobhiññataro yadidaṃ sambodhiyanti. Kiṃ te¹ Sāriputta ye te ahesuṃ atītāmadhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, sabbe te Bhagavanto cetasā ceto paricca veditā “evaṃsīlā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ” itipi, “evaṃdhammā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ” itipi, “evaṃpaññā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ” itipi, “evaṃvihārī te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ” itipi, “evaṃvimuttā te Bhagavanto ahesuṃ” itipīti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Kiṃ pana te² Sāriputta ye te bhavissanti anāgatāmadhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, sabbe te Bhagavanto cetasā ceto paricca veditā, “evaṃsīlā te Bhagavanto bhavissanti” itipi, “evaṃdhammā. Evaṃpaññā. Evaṃvihārī. Evaṃvimuttā te Bhagavanto bhavissanti” itipīti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Kiṃ pana te² Sāriputta ahaṃ etaraḥi Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho cetasā ceto paricca vedito “evaṃsīlo Bhagavā” itipi, “evaṃdhammo.

1. Kiṃ nu (Sī, I), kiṃ nu kho te (Syā)

2. Kiṃ pana (Sī, I)

Evamañño. Evaṃvihārī. Evaṃvimutto Bhagavā” itipīti. No hetam bhante.

Ettha ca hi te Sāriputta atītānāgatapaccuppannesu Arahantesu Sammāsambuddhesu cetopariyañāṇam natthi. Atha kiñcarahi te ayaṃ Sāriputta uḷārā āsabhi vācā bhāsītā, ekaṃso gahito, sīhanādo nadito “evamapasanno aham bhante Bhagavati, na cāhu na ca bhavissati na cetarahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhiyyobhiññataro yadidaṃ sambodhiyaṃ”ti.

143. Na kho me¹ bhante atītānāgatapaccuppannesu Arahantesu Sammāsambuddhesu cetopariyañāṇam atthi. Api ca me² dhammanvayo vidito. Seyyathāpi bhante rañño paccantimaṃ nagaram daḷhuddhāpaṃ³ daḷhapākāratoraṇam ekadvāram. Tatrassa dovāriko paṇḍito byātto medhāvī aññātānam nivāretā, ñātānam pavesetā. So tassa nagarassa samantā anupariyāyapatham anukkamamāno na passeyya pākārasandhim vā pākāravivaram vā antamaso biḷāranikkhamanamattampi. Tassa evamassa “ye kho keci oḷārikā paṇā imaṃ nagaram pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā, sabbe te imināva dvārena pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā”ti. Evameva kho me bhante dhammanvayo vidito. Ye te bhante ahesuṃ atītamaddhānam Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, sabbe te Bhagavanto pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā satta sambojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambujjhimsu. Yepi te bhante bhavissanti anāgamaddhānam Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā, sabbe te Bhagavanto pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā satta sambojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambujjhissanti. Bhagavāpi bhante etarahi Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu

1. Na kho panetaṃ (Syā, Ka) 2. Me bhante (Sī, I, Ka) 3. Daḷhuddhāpaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

suppaṭiṭṭhitacitto satta sambojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho.

144. Idhāhaṃ bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim dhammassavanāya. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti uttaruttaraṃ paṇītapapaṇītaṃ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṃ. Yathā yathā me bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi uttaruttaraṃ paṇītapapaṇītaṃ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṃ, tathā tathāhaṃ tasmim dhamme abhiññā idhekaccaṃ dhammaṃ dhammesu niṭṭhamagamaṃ satthari pasīdim “sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, suppaṭipanno sāvakaśaṅgho”ti.

Kusaladhammadesanā

145. Aparāṃ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti kusalesu dhammesu. Tatrime kusalā dhammā. Seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Idha bhante bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhevadhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante kusalesu dhammesu. Taṃ Bhagavā asesamabhijānāti, taṃ Bhagavato asesamabhijānato uttari abhiññeyyaṃ natthi, yadabhijānaṃ añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhiyyobhiññataro assa yadidaṃ kusalesu dhammesu.

Āyatanapaṇṇattidesanā

146. Aparāṃ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti āyatanapaṇṇattīsu. Chayimāni bhante ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni. Cakkhuñceva rūpā¹ ca, sotañceva saddā ca, ghānañceva gandhā ca, jivhā ceva rasā ca, kāyo ceva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano ceva dhammā ca. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante āyatanapaṇṇattīsu. Taṃ Bhagavā asesamabhijānāti, taṃ Bhagavato asesamabhijānato uttari abhiññeyyaṃ natthi, yadabhijānaṃ añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhiyyobhiññataro assa yadidaṃ āyatanapaṇṇattīsu.

1. Rūpāni (Ka)

Gabbhāvakkantidesanā

147. Aparam̐ pana bhante etadānuttariyam̐, yathā Bhagavā dhammam̐ deseti gabbhāvakkantīsu. Catasso imā bhante gabbhāvakkantiyo. Idha bhante ekacco asampajāno mātukucchim̐ okkamati, asampajāno mātukucchismim̐ ṭhāti, asampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati. Ayam̐ paṭhamā gabbhāvakkanti.

Puna caparam̐ bhante idhekacco sampajāno mātukucchim̐ okkamati, asampajāno mātukucchismim̐ ṭhāti, asampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati. Ayam̐ dutiyā gabbhāvakkanti.

Puna caparam̐ bhante idhekacco sampajāno mātukucchim̐ okkamati, sampajāno mātukucchismim̐ ṭhāti, asampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati ayam̐ tatiyā gabbhāvakkanti.

Puna caparam̐ bhante idhekacco sampajāno mātukucchim̐ okkamati, sampajāno mātukucchismim̐ ṭhāti, sampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati. Ayam̐ catutthā gabbhāvakkanti. Etadānuttariyam̐ bhante gabbhāvakkantīsu.

Ādesanavidhādesanā

148. Aparam̐ pana bhante etadānuttariyam̐, yathā Bhagavā dhammam̐ deseti ādesanavidhāsu. Catasso imā bhante ādesanavidhā. Idha bhante ekacco nimittena ādisati “evampi te mano, ittham̐pi te mano, itipi te cittan”ti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva tam̐ hoti, no aññathā. Ayam̐ paṭhamā ādesanavidhā.

Puna caparam̐ bhante idhekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati. Api ca kho manussānam̐ vā amanussānam̐ vā devatānam̐ vā saddam̐ sutvā ādisati “evampi te mano, ittham̐pi te mano, itipi te cittan”ti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva tam̐ hoti, no aññathā. Ayam̐ dutiyā ādesanavidhā.

Puna caparam̐ bhante idhekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, nāpi manussānam̐ vā amanussānam̐ vā devatānam̐ vā saddam̐ sutvā ādisati. Api ca kho vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddam̐ sutvā

ādisati “evampi te mano, itthaṃpi te mano, itipi te cittan”ti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti, no aññathā. Ayaṃ tatiyā ādesanavidhā.

Puna caparaṃ bhante idhekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, nāpi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati, nāpi vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati. Api ca kho vitakkavicārasamādhisamāpannassa¹ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti “yathā imassa bhoto manosaṅkhārā paṇihitā. Tathā imassa cittassa anantarā imaṃ nāma vitakkaṃ vitakkessatī”ti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti, no aññathāti. Ayaṃ catutthā ādesanavidhā. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante ādesanavidhāsu.

Dassanasamāpattidesanā

149. Aparāṃ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti dassanasamāpattisu. Catasso imā bhante dassanasamāpattiyo. Idha bhante ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya padhānamanvāya anuyogamanvāya appamādamanvāya sammāmanasikāramanvāya tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiṅjaṃ vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaṅṅaṃ udariyaṃ karīsaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghānikā lasikā muttan”ti. Ayaṃ paṭhamā dassanasamāpatti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante idhekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya -pa- tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim kāye

1. Avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhim samāpannassa (Sī, I).

kesā lomā -pa- lasikā muttan”ti. Atikkamma ca purisassa chavimaṃsalohitaṃ aṭṭhiṃ paccavekkhati. Ayaṃ dutiyā dassanasamāpatti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante idhekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya -pa- tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantam pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā -pa- lasikā muttan”ti. Atikkamma ca purisassa chavimaṃsalohitaṃ aṭṭhiṃ paccavekkhati. Purisassa ca viññāṇasotaṃ pajānāti, ubhayato abbochinnam idha loke patiṭṭhitaṇca paraloke patiṭṭhitaṇca. Ayaṃ tatiyā dassanasamāpatti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante idhekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya -pa- tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyanta pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā -pa- lasikā muttan”ti. Atikkamma ca purisassa chavimaṃsalohitaṃ aṭṭhiṃ paccavekkhati. Purisassa ca viññāṇasotaṃ pajānāti, ubhayato abbochinnam idha loke appatiṭṭhitaṇca paraloke appatiṭṭhitaṇca. Ayaṃ catutthā dassanasamāpatti. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante dassanasamāpattisu.

Puggalapaṇṇattidesanā

150. Aparam pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti puggalapaṇṇattisu. Sattime bhante puggalā. Ubhatobhāgavimutto paññāvimutto kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto dhammānusārī saddhānusārī. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante puggalapaṇṇattisu.

Padhānadesanā

151. Aparam pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti padhānesu. Sattime bhante sammojjhaṅgā. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo

samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante padhānesu.

Paṭipadādesanā

152. Aparam̐ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti paṭipadāsu. Catasso imā bhante paṭipadā. Dukkhāpaṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhāpaṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhāpaṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhāpaṭipadā khippābhiññāti. Tatra bhante yāyaṃ paṭipadā dukkhā dandhābhiññā, ayaṃ bhante paṭipadā ubhayeneva hīnā akkhāyati dukkhattā ca dandhattā ca. Tatra bhante yāyaṃ paṭipadā dukkhā khippābhiññā, ayaṃ pana bhante paṭipadā dukkhattā hīnā akkhāyati. Tatra bhante yāyaṃ paṭipadā sukhā dandhābhiññā, ayaṃ pana bhante paṭipadā dandhattā hīnā akkhāyati. Tatra bhante yāyaṃ paṭipadā sukhā khippābhiññā, ayaṃ pana bhante paṭipadā ubhayeneva paṇīṭā akkhāyati sukhattā ca khippattā ca. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante paṭipadāsu.

Bhassasamācārādidesanā

153. Aparam̐ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti bhassasamācāre. Idha bhante ekacco na ceva musāvādupasañhitaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati na ca vebhūtiyaṃ na ca pesuṇiyaṃ na ca sārambhajaṃ jayāpekkho, mantā mantā ca vācaṃ bhāsati nidhānavatim̐ kālena. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante bhassasamācāre.

Aparam̐ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti purisasīlasamācāre. Idha bhante ekacco sacco cassa saddho ca, na ca kuhako, na ca lapako, na ca nemittiko, na ca nippesiko, na ca lābhena lābham̐ nijigīsanako¹, indriyesu guttadvāro, bhojane mattaññū, samakārī, jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto, atandito, āraddhavīriyo, jhāyī, satimā, kalyāṇapaṭibhāno, gatimā, dhitimā, matimā, na ca kāmesu giddho, sato ca nipako ca. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante purisasīlasamācāre.

1. Nijigīmsanako (Syā), nijigīmsitā (Sī, I)

Anusāsanavidhādesanā

154. Aparam̐ pana bhante etadānuttariyam̐, yathā Bhagavā dhammam̐ deseti anusāsanavidhāsu. Catasso imā bhante anusāsanavidhā. Jānāti bhante Bhagavā aparam̐ puggalam̐ paccattam̐ yonisomanasikārā “ayam̐ puggalo yathānusiṭṭham̐ tathā paṭipajjamāno tiṇṇam̐ saṃyojanānam̐ parikkhayā sotāpanno bhavissati avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Jānāti bhante Bhagavā param̐ puggalam̐ paccattam̐ yonisomanasikārā “ayam̐ puggalo yathānusiṭṭham̐ tathā paṭipajjamāno tiṇṇam̐ saṃyojanānam̐ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānam̐ tanuttā sakadāgāmī bhavissati, sakideva imam̐ lokam̐ āgantvā dukkhassantam̐ karissatī”ti. Jānāti bhante Bhagavā param̐ puggalam̐ paccattam̐ yonisomanasikārā “ayam̐ puggalo yathānusiṭṭham̐ tathā paṭipajjamāno pañcannam̐ orambhāgiyānam̐ saṃyojanānam̐ parikkhayā opapātiko bhavissati tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā”ti. Jānāti bhante Bhagavā param̐ puggalam̐ paccattam̐ yonisomanasikārā “ayam̐ puggalo yathānusiṭṭham̐ tathā paṭipajjamāno āsavānam̐ khayā anāsavam̐ cetovimuttim̐ paññāvimuttim̐ diṭṭhevadhamme sayam̐ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatī”ti. Etadānuttariyam̐ bhante anusāsanavidhāsu.

Parapuggalavimuttiñāñadesanā

155. Aparam̐ pana bhante etadānuttariyam̐, yathā Bhagavā dhammam̐ deseti parapuggalavimuttiñāṇe. Jānāti bhante Bhagavā param̐ puggalam̐ paccattam̐ yonisomanasikārā “ayam̐ puggalo tiṇṇam̐ saṃyojanānam̐ parikkhayā sotāpanno bhavissati avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti, jānāti bhante Bhagavā param̐ puggalam̐ paccattam̐ yonisomanasikārā “ayam̐ puggalo tiṇṇam̐ saṃyojanānam̐ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānam̐ tanuttā sakadāgāmī bhavissati, sakideva imam̐ lokam̐ āgantvā dukkhassantam̐ karissatī”ti. Jānāti bhante Bhagavā param̐ puggalam̐ paccattam̐ yonisomanasikārā “ayam̐ puggalo pañcannam̐ orambhāgiyānam̐ saṃyojanānam̐ parikkhayā opapātiko bhavissati tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā”ti. Jānāti bhante Bhagavā param̐ puggalam̐ paccattam̐ yonisomanasikārā “ayam̐ puggalo āsavānam̐ khayā anāsavam̐ cetovimuttim̐

paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhevadhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatī”ti. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante parapuggalavimuttiñāṇe.

Sassatavādadesanā

156. Aparāṃ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti sassatavādesu. Tayome bhante sassatavādā. Idha bhante ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya -pa- tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo timsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekānipi jātisatāni anekānipi jātisahassāni anekānipi jātisatasahassāni, “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādīṃ, tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. So evamāha “atītaṃpāhaṃ addhānaṃ jānāmi, ‘saṃvaṭṭi vā loko vivaṭṭi vā’ti. Anāgataṃpāhaṃ addhānaṃ jānāmi ‘saṃvaṭṭissati vā loko vivaṭṭissati vā’ti. Sassato attā ca loko ca vañjho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhito. Te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṃsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisaman”ti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo sassatavādo.

Puna caparaṃ bhante idhekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya -pa- tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhim phusati, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭaṃ dvepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni tīnīpi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni cattāripi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni pañcapi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni dasapi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni, “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādīṃ, tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo

evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. So evamāha “atītaṃpāhaṃ addhānaṃ jānāmi ‘saṃvaṭṭi vā loko vivaṭṭi vā’ti. Anāgatañca khvāhaṃ addhānaṃ jānāmi ‘saṃvaṭṭissati vā loko vivaṭṭissati vā’ti. Sassato attā ca loko ca vañjho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṃsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisaman”ti. Ayaṃ bhante dutiyo sassatavādo.

Puna caparaṃ bhante idhekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya -pa- tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, dasapi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni vīsāmpi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni timsāmpi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni cattālīsāmpi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭāni, “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapannoti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. So evamāha “atītaṃpāhaṃ addhānaṃ jānāmi ‘saṃvaṭṭipi loko vivaṭṭipi’ti, anāgataṃpāhaṃ addhānaṃ jānāmi ‘saṃvaṭṭissatipi loko vivaṭṭissatipi’ti, sassato attā ca loko ca vañjho kūṭaṭṭho esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhito, te ca sattā sandhāvanti saṃsaranti cavanti upapajjanti, atthitveva sassatisaman”ti. Ayaṃ bhante tatiyo sassatavādo, etadānuttariyaṃ bhante sassatavādesu.

Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇadesanā

157. Aparāṃ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇe. Idha bhante ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya -pa- tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsāmpi jātiyo timsāmpi jātiyo

cattālīsaṃpi jātiyo paññāsaṃpi jātiyo jātisataṃpi jātisahassaṃpi
 jātisatasahassaṃpi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi
 saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, “amutrāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo
 evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto
 amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro
 evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto
 idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ
 anussarati. Santi bhante devā¹, yesaṃ na sakkā gaṇanāya vā saṅkhānena vā
 āyu saṅkhātum. Api ca yasmim yasmim attabhāve abhinivutṭhapubbo² hoti
 yadi vā rūpīsu yadi vā arūpīsu yadi vā saññīsu yadi vā asaññīsu yadi vā
 nevasaññīnāsaññīsu. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ
 anussarati. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇe.

Cutūpapātaññadesanā

158. Aparam pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ
 deseti sattānaṃ cutūpapātaññāṇe. Idha bhante ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo
 vā ātappamanvāya -pa- tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati, yathāsamāhite
 citte dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati
 cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate
 yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena
 samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā
 ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te
 kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
 upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā
 vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ
 anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ
 paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā
 visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne

1. Sattā (Syā)

2. Abhinivutṭhapubbo (Sī, Syā, I)

paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.
Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante sattānaṃ cutūpapātāṇaṇe.

Iddhividhadesanā

159. Aparāṃ pana bhante etadānuttariyaṃ, yathā Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti iddhividhāsu. Dvemā bhante iddhividhāyo. Atthi bhante iddhi “sāsavā sa-upadhikā no ariyā”ti vuccati, atthi bhante iddhi “anāsavā anupadhikā ariyā”ti vuccati. Katamā ca bhante iddhi “sāsavā sa-upadhikā no ariyā”ti vuccati. Idha bhante ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ātappamanvāya -pa-tathārūpaṃ cetosamādhiṃ phusati, yathāsamāhite citte anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti. Ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse. Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathāpi uduke. Udukepi abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ. Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjati. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Ayaṃ bhante iddhi “sāsavā sa-upadhikā no ariyā”ti vuccati.

Katamā pana bhante iddhi “anāsavā anupadhikā ariyā”ti vuccati. Idha bhante bhikkhu sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, appaṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaṇṇī vihareyyan”ti, paṭikūlasaṇṇī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati “paṭikūlaṅca appaṭikūlaṅca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno”ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Ayaṃ bhante iddhi “anāsavā anupadhikā ariyā”ti vuccati. Etadānuttariyaṃ bhante iddhividhāsu. Taṃ Bhagavā asesamabhijānāti, taṃ Bhagavato asesamabhijānato uttari abhiññeyyaṃ natthi, yadabhijānaṃ aṅṅo

samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhīyyobhiññataro assa yadidaṃ iddhividhāsu.

Aññathāsatt huguṇadassana

160. Yaṃ taṃ bhante saddhena kulaputtēna pattabbaṃ āradhāvīriyēna thāmavatā purisathāmena purisavīriyēna purisaparakkameṇa purisadhoraḃhena, anuppattaṃ taṃ Bhagavatā. Na ca bhante Bhagavā kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogamanuyutto hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ, na ca attakilamathānuyogamanuyutto dukkhaṃ anariyaṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ. Catunnañca Bhagavā jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchalābhī akasiralābhī.

Anuyogadānappakāra

161. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyya “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ aññe samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Bhagavatā bhīyyobhiññatarā sambodhiyaṃ”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bhante “no”ti vadeyyaṃ. Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ aññe samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Bhagavatā bhīyyohiññatarā sambodhiyanti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bhante “no”ti vadeyyaṃ. Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta atthetaraḃhi añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā Bhagavatā bhīyyobhiññataro sambodhiyanti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bhante “no”ti vadeyyaṃ.

Sace pana maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyya “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ aññe samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Bhagavatā samasamā sambodhiyaṃ”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bhante “evaṃ”ti vadeyyaṃ. Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ aññe samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Bhagavatā samasamā sambodhiyanti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bhante “evaṃ”ti vadeyyaṃ. Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta atthetaraḃhi aññe samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Bhagavatā samasamā sambodhiyanti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bhante “no”ti vadeyyaṃ.

Sace pana bhante evaṃ puccheyya “kiṃ panāyasmā Sāriputto ekaccaṃ abbhanujānāti, ekaccaṃ na abbhanujānāti”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bhante evaṃ

byākareyyam “sammukhā metam āvuso Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam ‘ahesum atītamaddhānam Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā mayā samasamā sambodhiyan’ti. Sammukhā metam āvuso Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam ‘bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānam Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā mayā samasamā sambodhiyan’ti. Sammukhā metam āvuso Bhagavato sutam, sammukhā paṭiggahitam ‘aṭṭhānametam anavakāsoyam ekissā lokadhātuyā dve Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā apubbam acarimam uppajjeyyum, netam ṭhānam vijjatī’ti”.

Kaccāham bhante evam puṭṭho evam byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato homi, na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhāmi, dhammassa cānudhammam byākaromi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo¹ gārayham ṭhānam āgacchatīti. Taggha tvam Sāriputta evam puṭṭho evam byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva me hosi, na ca mam abhūtena abbhācikkhasi, dhammassa cānudhammam byākarosi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayham ṭhānam āgacchatīti.

Acchariya-abbhuta

162. Evam vutte āyasmā Udāyī Bhagavantam etadavoca “acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, Tathāgatassa appicchatā santuṭṭhitā sallekhatā. Yatra hi nāma Tathāgato evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo, atha ca pana nevattānam pātukarissati. Ekamekañcepi ito bhante dhammam aññatitthiyā paribbājakā attani samanupasseyyum, te tāvatakeneva paṭākam parihareyyum. Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, Tathāgatassa appicchatā santuṭṭhitā sallekhatā. Yatra hi nāma Tathāgato evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo, atha ca pana nevattānam pātukarissatī”ti.

Passa kho tvam Udāyī Tathāgatassa appicchatā santuṭṭhitā sallekhatā. Yatra hi nāma Tathāgato evam mahiddhiko evam mahānubhāvo, atha ca pana nevattānam pātukarissati. Ekamekañcepi ito Udāyī dhammam aññatitthiyā paribbājakā attani samanupasseyyum, te tāvatakeneva

1. Vādānupāto (Sī)

paṭākam̐ parihareyyum̐. Passa kho tvaṃ Udāyi Tathāgatassa appicchatā santuṭṭhitā sallekhatā. Yatra hi nāma Tathāgato evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo, atha ca pana nevattānaṃ pātukarissatīti.

163. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “tasmā tiha tvaṃ Sāriputta imam̐ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ bhāseyyāsi bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ. Yesampi hi Sāriputta moghapurisānaṃ bhavissati Tathāgate kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, tesamimam̐ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā Tathāgate kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, sā pahīyissatī”ti. Iti hidam̐ āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato sammukhā sampasādaṃ pavedesi, tasmā imassa veyyākaraṇassa sampasādanīyantveva adhivacananti.

Sampasādanīyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamam̐.

6. Pāsādikasutta

164. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Vedhaññā nāma Sakyā, tesāṃ ambavane pāsāde.

Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputtakālaṅkiriya

Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto¹ Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato hoti. Tassa kālaṅkiriyaṃ bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajātā bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti “na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi, kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi. Micchāpaṭipanno tvamasi, ahamasmi sammāpaṭipanno. Sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te. Purevacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchāvacanīyaṃ pure avaca. Adhiciṇṇaṃ te viparāvattaṃ, āropito te vādo, niggahito tvamasi, cara vādappamokkhāya, nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī”ti. Vadhoyeva kho² maññe Nigaṇṭhesu Nāṭaputtiyesu vattati³. Yepi Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa sāvaka gihī odātavasanā, tepi⁴ Nigaṇṭhesu Nāṭaputtiyesu nibbinnarūpā⁵ virattarūpā paṭivānarūpā, yathā taṃ durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyanike anupasamasāmvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe.

165. Atha kho Cundo samaṇuddeso Pāvāyaṃ vassaṃvuttho⁶ yena Sāmagāmo, yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “Nigaṇṭho bhante Nāṭaputto Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato. Tassa kālaṅkiriyaṃ bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajātā -pa- bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe”ti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Cundaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ etadavoca “atthi kho idaṃ āvuso Cunda kathāpābhataṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya.

1. Nāṭhaputto (Sī, I)

2. Vadhoyeveko (Ka)

3. Anuvattati (Syā, Ka)

4. Te tesu (Ka)

5. Nibbindarūpā (Ka)

6. Vassaṃvuttho (Sī, Syā, I)

Āyāmāvuso Cunda yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ Bhagavato āroccsāmā”ti¹. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Ānando Cundo ca samaṇuddeso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ bhante Cundo samaṇuddeso evamāha, Nigaṇṭho bhante Nāṭaputto Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato, tassa kālaṅkiriyāya bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā -pa-bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe”ti.

Asammāsambuddhappaveditadhammavinaya

166. Evaṃ hetam Cunda hoti durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasamvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite. Idha Cunda satthā ca hoti asammāsambuddho, dhammo ca durakkhāto duppavedito aniyyāniko anupasamasamvattaniko asammāsambuddhappavedito, sāvako ca tasmim dhamme na dhammānudhammapaṭipanno viharati, na sāmīcippaṭipanno, na anudhammacārī, vokkamma ca tamhā dhammā vattati. So evamassa vacanīyo “tassa te āvuso lābhā, tassa te suladdhaṃ, satthā ca te asammāsambuddho, dhammo ca durakkhāto duppavedito aniyyāniko anupasamasamvattaniko asammāsambuddhappavedito. Tvañca tasmim dhamme na dhammānudhammapaṭipanno viharasi, na sāmīcippaṭipanno, na anudhammacārī, vokkamma ca tamhā dhammā vattasi”ti. Iti kho Cunda satthāpi tattha gārayho, dhammopi tattha gārayho, sāvako ca tattha evaṃ pāsāṃso. Yo kho Cunda evarūpaṃ sāvakaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “etāyasmā tathā paṭipajjatu, yathā te satthārā dhammo desito paññatto”ti. Yo ca samādapeti², yañca samādapeti, yo ca samādapito³ tathattāya paṭipajjati. Sabbe te bahum apuññaṃ pasavanti. Tam kissa hetu, evañhetam Cunda hoti durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasamvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite.

1. Āroccsāmāti (Syā)

2. Samādāpeti (Sī-Ṭṭha)

3. Samādāpito (Sī-Ṭṭha)

167. Idha pana Cunda satthā ca hoti asammāsambuddho, dhammo ca durakkhāto duppavedito aniyyāniko anupasamasāṃvattaniko asammāsambuddhappavedito, sāvako ca tasmim dhamme dhammānudhammapaṭipanno viharati sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, samādāya taṃ dhammaṃ vattati. So evamassa vacanīyo “tassa te āvuso alābhā, tassa te dulladdhaṃ, satthā ca te asammāsambuddho, dhammo ca durakkhāto duppavedito aniyyāniko anupasamasāṃvattaniko asammāsambuddhappavedito. Tvañca tasmim dhamme dhammānudhammapaṭipanno viharasi sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, samādāya taṃ dhammaṃ vattasī”ti. Iti kho Cunda satthāpi tattha gārayho, dhammopi tattha gārayho, sāvakopi tattha evaṃ gārayho. Yo kho Cunda evarūpaṃ sāvakaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “addhāyasmā ñāyappaṭipanno ñāyamārādhessatī”ti. Yo ca pasāṃsati, yañca pasāṃsati, yo ca pasāṃsito bhiyyoso mattāya vīriyaṃ ārabhati. Sabbe te bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, evañhetam Cunda hoti durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasāṃvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite.

Sammāsambuddhappaveditadhammavinaya

168. Idha pana Cunda satthā ca hoti Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppavedito niyyāniko upasamasāṃvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito, sāvako ca tasmim dhamme na dhammānudhammapaṭipanno viharati, na sāmīcippaṭipanno, na anudhammacārī, vokkamma ca tamhā dhammā vattati. So evamassa vacanīyo “tassa te āvuso alābhā, tassa te dulladdhaṃ, satthā ca te Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppavedito niyyāniko upasamasāṃvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito. Tvañca tasmim dhamme na dhammānudhammapaṭipanno viharasi, na sāmīcippaṭipanno, na anudhammacārī, vokkamma ca tamhā dhammā vattasī”ti. Iti kho Cunda satthāpi tattha pāsāṃso, dhammopi tattha pāsāṃso, sāvako ca tattha evaṃ gārayho. Yo kho Cunda evarūpaṃ sāvakaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “etāyasmā tathā paṭipajjatu, yathā te satthārā dhammo desito paññatto”ti. Yo ca samādapeti, yañca samādapeti, yo ca samādapito tathattāya paṭipajjati. Sabbe te bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavanti. Taṃ kissa hetu,

evañhetam Cunda hoti svākkhāte dhammavinaye suppedite niyyānike upasamasāmvattanike Sammāsambuddhappavedite.

169. Idha pana Cunda satthā ca hoti Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppedito niyyāniko upasamasāmvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito, sāvako ca tasmim dhamme dhammānudhammappaṭipanno viharati sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, samādāya tam dhammam vattati. So evamassa vacanīyo “tassa te āvuso lābhā, tassa te suladdham, satthā ca te¹ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppedito niyyāniko upasamasāmvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito. Tvañca tasmim dhamme dhammānudhammappaṭipanno viharasi sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī, samādāya tam dhammam vattasi”ti. Iti kho Cunda satthāpi tattha pāsāṃso, dhammopi tattha pāsāṃso, sāvakopi tattha evam pāsāṃso. Yo kho Cunda evarūpaṃ sāvakaṃ evam vadeyya “addhāyasmā nāyappaṭipanno nāyamārādhessati”ti. Yo ca pasāṃsati, yañca pasāṃsati, yo ca pasāṃsito² bhīyyoso mattāya vīriyaṃ ārabhati. Sabbe te bahum puññaṃ pasavanti. Tam kissa hetu, evañhetam Cunda hoti svākkhāte dhammavinaye suppedite niyyānike upasamasāmvattanike Sammāsambuddhappavedite.

Sāvakānutappasatthu

170. Idha pana Cunda satthā ca loke udapādi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppedito niyyāniko upasamasāmvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito, aviññāpitathā cassa honti sāvakā saddhamme, na ca tesam kevalam paripūram brahmacariyaṃ āvikataṃ hoti uttānīkataṃ sabbasaṅgāhapadakataṃ sappāṭihīrakataṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. Atha nesam satthuno antaradhānaṃ hoti. Evarūpo kho Cunda satthā sāvakānaṃ kālaṅkato anutappo hoti. Tam kissa hetu, satthā ca loke udapādi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppedito niyyāniko upasamasāmvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito, aviññāpitathā camha saddhamme, na ca no kevalam paripūram brahmacariyaṃ āvikataṃ

1. Satthā ca te Arahaṃ (Syā)

2. Pasattho (Syā)

hoti uttānīkataṃ sabbasaṅgāhapadakataṃ sappāṭihīrakataṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. Atha no satthuno antaradhānaṃ hotīti. Evarūpo kho Cunda satthā sāvakānaṃ kālaṅkato anutappo hoti.

Sāvakānanutappasatthu

171. Idha pana Cunda satthā ca loke udapādi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppavedito niyyāniko upasamasānvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito, viññāpitatthā cassa honti sāvakā saddhamme, kevalaṅca tesāṃ paripūraṃ brahmacariyaṃ āvikataṃ hoti uttānīkataṃ sabbasaṅgāhapadakataṃ sappāṭihīrakataṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. Atha nesaṃ satthuno antaradhānaṃ hoti. Evarūpo kho Cunda satthā sāvakānaṃ kālaṅkato ananutappo hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu, satthā ca no loke udapādi Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppavedito niyyāniko upasamasānvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito, viññāpitatthā camha saddhamme, kevalaṅca no paripūraṃ brahmacariyaṃ āvikataṃ hoti uttānīkataṃ sabbasaṅgāhapadakataṃ sappāṭihīrakataṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. Atha no satthuno antaradhānaṃ hotīti. Evarūpo kho Cunda satthā sāvakānaṃ kālaṅkato ananutappo hoti.

Brahmacariya-aparipūrādīkathā

172. Etehi cepi Cunda aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brahmacariyaṃ hoti, no ca kho satthā hoti thero rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anuppatto. Evaṃ taṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ hoti tenaṅgena.

Yato ca kho Cunda etehi ceva aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brahmacariyaṃ hoti, satthā ca hoti thero rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anuppatto. Evaṃ taṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ hoti tenaṅgena.

173. Etehi cepi Cunda aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brahmacariyaṃ hoti, satthā ca hoti thero rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anuppatto, no ca khvassa therā bhikkhū sāvakā honti viyattā vinītā visāradaṃ pattayogakkhemā, alaṃ samakkhātum saddhammassa, alaṃ

uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammehi suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desetum. Evaṃ taṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ hoti tenaṅgena.

Yato ca kho Cunda etehi ceva aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brahmacariyaṃ hoti, satthā ca hoti thero rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anuppatto, therā cassa bhikkhū sāvakā honti viyattā vinitā visāradā pattayogakkhemā, alaṃ samakkhātum saddhammassa, alaṃ uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammehi suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desetum. Evaṃ taṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ hoti tenaṅgena.

174. Etehi cepi Cunda aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brahmacariyaṃ hoti, satthā ca hoti thero rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anuppatto, therā cassa bhikkhū sāvakā honti viyattā vinitā visāradā pattayogakkhemā, alaṃ samakkhātum saddhammassa, alaṃ uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammehi suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desetum. No ca khvassa majjhimā bhikkhū sāvakā honti -pa- majjhimā cassa bhikkhū sāvakā honti, no ca khvassa navā bhikkhū sāvakā honti -pa- navā cassa bhikkhū sāvakā honti, no ca khvassa therā bhikkhuniyo sāvikā honti -pa- therā cassa bhikkhunito sāvikā honti, no ca khvassa majjhimā bhikkhuniyo sāvikā honti -pa- majjhimā cassa bhikkhuniyo sāvikā honti, no ca khvassa navā bhikkhuniyo sāvikā honti -pa- navā cassa bhikkhuniyo sāvikā honti, no ca khvassa upāsakā sāvakā honti gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino -pa- upāsakā cassa sāvakā honti gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino, no ca khvassa upāsakā sāvakā honti gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino -pa- upāsakā cassa sāvakā honti gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino, no ca khvassa upāsikā sāvikā honti gihiniyo odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo -pa- upāsikā cassa sāvikā honti gihiniyo odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo, no ca khvassa upāsikā sāvikā honti gihiniyo odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo -pa- upāsikā cassa sāvikā honti gihiniyo odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo, no ca khvassa brahmacariyaṃ hoti iddhañceva phītañca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ -pa- brahmacariyañcassa hoti iddhañceva phītañca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ

yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ, no ca kho lābhaggayasaggappattaṃ.
Evaṃ taṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ hoti tenaṅgena.

Yato ca kho Cunda etehi ceva aṅgehi samannāgataṃ brahmacariyaṃ
hoti, satthā ca hoti therō rattaññū cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anupatto,
therā cassa bhikkhū sāvakā honti viyattā vinītā visāradā pattayogakkhemā,
alaṃ samakkhātum saddhammassa, alaṃ uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ
sahadhammehi suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ
desetum. Majjhimā cassa bhikkhū sāvakā honti. Navā cassa bhikkhū sāvakā
honti. Therā cassa bhikkhuniyo sāvikā honti. Majjhimā cassa bhikkhuniyo
sāvikā honti. Navā cassa bhikkhuniyo sāvikā honti. Upāsakā cassa sāvakā
honti gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino. Upāsakā cassa sāvakā honti gihī
odātavasanā kāmabhogino. Upāsikā cassa sāvikā honti gihiniyo odātavasanā
brahmacāriniyo. Upāsikā cassa sāvikā honti gihiniyo odātavasanā
kāmabhoginiyo. Brahmacariyañcassa hoti iddhañcava phītañca vitthārikaṃ
bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ,
lābhaggappattañca yasaggappattañca. Evaṃ taṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ
hoti tenaṅgena.

175. Ahaṃ kho pana Cunda etarahi satthā loke uppanno Arahaṃ
Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca svākkhāto suppavedito niyyāniko
upasamasānvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito, viññāpitatthā ca me
sāvakā saddhamme, kevalaṅca tesāṃ paripūraṃ brahmacariyaṃ āvikataṃ
uttānikataṃ sabbasaṅgāhapadakataṃ sappāṭihīrakataṃ yāva devamanussehi
suppakāsitaṃ. Ahaṃ kho pana Cunda etarahi satthā therō rattaññū
cirapabbajito addhagato vayo-anupatto.

Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi therā bhikkhū sāvakā honti viyattā
vinītā visāradā pattayogakkhemā, alaṃ samakkhātum saddhammassa, alaṃ
uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammehi suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā
sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desetum. Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi
majjhimā bhikkhū sāvakā. Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi navā bhikkhū
sāvakā. Santi

kho pana me Cunda etarahi therā bhikkhuniyo sāvīkā. Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi majjhimā bhikkhuniyo sāvīkā. Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi navā bhikkhuniyo sāvīkā. Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi upāsakā sāvakā gihī odātavasanā brahmacārino. Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi upāsakā sāvakā gihī odātavasanā kāmabhogino. Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi upāsikā sāvīkā gihiniyo odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo. Santi kho pana me Cunda etarahi upāsikā sāvīkā gihiniyo odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo. Etarahi kho pana me Cunda brahmacariyaṃ iddhañceva phītañca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ.

176. Yāvatā kho Cunda etarahi satthāro loke uppannā, nāhaṃ Cunda aññaṃ ekasatthārampi samanupassāmi evaṃlābhaggayasaggappattaṃ yatharivāhaṃ. Yāvatā kho pana Cunda etarahi saṃgho vā gaṇo vā loke uppanno, nāhaṃ Cunda aññaṃ ekaṃ saṃghampi samanupassāmi evaṃlābhaggayasaggappattaṃ yatharivāyaṃ Cunda bhikkhusaṃgho. Yaṃ kho taṃ Cunda sammā vadamāno vadeyya “sabbākārasampannaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ anūnāmanadhikaṃ svākkhātaṃ kevalaṃ paripūraṃ brahmacariyaṃ suppakāsitaṃ”ti. Idameva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “sabbākārasampannaṃ -pa- suppakāsitaṃ”ti.

Udako¹ sudaṃ Cunda Rāmaputto evaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati “passaṃ na passaṃ”ti. Kiñca passaṃ na passatīti. Khurassa sādhanisitassa talamassa passaṃ, dhārañca khvassa na passati. Idaṃ vuccati Cunda “passaṃ na passaṃ”ti. Yaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda Udakena Rāmaputtena bhāsitaṃ hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anātthasaṃhitaṃ khurameva sandhāya. Yañca taṃ² Cunda sammā vadamāno vadeyya “passaṃ na passaṃ”ti. Idameva taṃ³ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “passaṃ na passaṃ”ti. Kiñca passaṃ na passatīti. Evaṃ sabbākārasampannaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ anūnāmanadhikaṃ svākkhātaṃ kevalaṃ paripūraṃ brahmacariyaṃ suppakāsitaṃ, iti hetāṃ passatī⁴. Idamettha apakaḍḍheyya, evaṃ taṃ parisuddhatarāṃ assāti, iti hetāṃ na passatī⁵. Idamettha upakaḍḍheyya, evaṃ taṃ paripūraṃ⁶ assāti,

1. Uddako (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Idamevetāṃ (Ka)

5. Na passatīti (Syā, Ka)

2. Yañcetaṃ (Syā, Ka)

4. Suppakāsitaṃ, iti hetāṃ na passatīti (Syā, Ka)

6. Parisuddhatarāṃ (Syā, Ka), paripūratarāṃ (?)

iti hetam na passati. Idam vuccati “passam na passati”ti. Yam kho tam Cunda sammā vadamāno vadeyya “sabbākārasampannam -pa-brahmacariyam suppakāsitan”ti. Idameva tam sammā vadamāno vadeyya “sabbākārasampannam sabbākāraparipūram anūnamanadhikam svākkhātam kevalam paripūram brahmacariyam suppakāsitan”ti.

Saṅgāyitabbadhamma

177. Tasmātiha Cunda ye vo mayā dhammā abhiññā desitā, tattha sabbeheva saṅgama samāgama atthena attham byañjanaena byañjanam saṅgāyitabbam na vivaditabbam, yathayidam brahmacariyam addhaniyam assa ciraṭṭhitikam, tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam. Katame ca te Cunda dhammā mayā abhiññā desitā, yattha sabbeheva saṅgama samāgama atthena attham byañjanaena byañjanam saṅgāyitabbam na vivaditabbam, yathayidam brahmacariyam addhaniyam assa ciraṭṭhitikam, tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam. Seyyathidam, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcendriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Ime kho te Cunda dhammā mayā abhiññā desitā, yattha sabbeheva saṅgama samāgama atthena attham byañjanaena byañjanam saṅgāyitabbam na vivaditabbam, yathayidam brahmacariyam addhaniyam assa ciraṭṭhitikam, tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam.

Saññāpetabbavidhi

178. Tesañca vo Cunda samaggānam sammodamānānam avivadamānānam sikkhatam¹ aññataro sabrahmacārī saṅghe dhammam bhāseyya. Tatra ce tumhākam evamassa “ayam kho āyasmā atthañceva micchā gaṇhāti, byañjanāni ca micchā ropeti”ti. Tassa neva abhinanditabbam na paṭikkositabbam, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā so evamassa vacanīyo “imassa nu kho āvuso atthassa imāni vā byañjanāni etāni vā byañjanāni katamāni opāyikatarāni, imesañca² byañjanānam ayam vā attho eso vā

1. Sikkhitabbam (bahūsu)

2. Imesam vā (Syā, I, Ka), imesam (Sī)

attho katamo opāyikataro”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “imassa kho āvuso atthassa imāneva byañjanāni opāyikatarāni, yā ceva¹ etāni, imesañca² byañjanānaṃ ayameva attho opāyikataro, yā ceva¹ esoti. So neva ussādetabbo na apasādetabbo, anussādetvā anapasādetvā sveva sādhukaṃ saññāpetabbo tassa ca atthassa tesañca byañjanānaṃ nisantiyā.

179. Aparopi ce Cunda sabrahmacārī saṃghe dhammaṃ bhāseyya. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa “ayaṃ kho āyasmā atthaṃ hi kho micchā gaṇhāti byañjanāni sammā ropetī”ti. Tassa neva abhinanditabbaṃ na paṭikkositabbaṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā so evamassa vacanīyo “imesaṃ nu kho āvuso byañjanānaṃ ayaṃ vā attho eso vā attho katamo opāyikataro”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “tesaṃ kho āvuso byañjanānaṃ ayameva attho opāyikataro, yā ceva eso”ti. So neva ussādetabbo na apasādetabbo, anussādetvā anapasādetvā sveva sādhukaṃ saññāpetabbo tasseva atthassa nisantiyā.

180. Aparopi ce Cunda sabrahmacārī saṃghe dhammaṃ bhāseyya. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa “ayaṃ kho āyasmā atthaṃ hi kho sammā gaṇhāti byañjanāni micchā ropetī”ti. Tassa neva abhinanditabbaṃ na paṭikkositabbaṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā so evamassa vacanīyo “imassa nu kho āvuso atthassa imāni vā byañjanāni etāni vā byañjanāni katamāni opāyikatarāni”ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya “imassa kho āvuso atthassa imāneva byañjanāni opāyikatarāni, yā ceva etāni”ti. So neva ussādetabbo na apasādetabbo, anussādetvā anapasādetvā sveva sādhukaṃ saññāpetabbo tesañneva byañjanānaṃ nisantiyā.

181. Aparopi ce Cunda sabrahmacārī saṃghe dhammaṃ bhāseyya. Tatra ce tumhākaṃ evamassa “ayaṃ kho āyasmā atthañceva sammā gaṇhāti

1. Yañceva (Sī, Ka), Ṭikā oloketabbā.

2. Imesaṃ (sabbattha)

byañjanāni ca sammā ropetī”ti. Tassa sādhuṭi bhāsitaṃ abhinanditabbaṃ anumoditabbaṃ, tassa sādhuṭi bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā so evamāssa vacanīyo “lābhā no āvuso suladdhaṃ no āvuso, ye mayāṃ āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ passāma evaṃ atthupetaṃ byañjanupetan”ti.

Paccayānuññātakāraṇa

182. Na vo ahaṃ Cunda diṭṭhadhammikānaṃyeva āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya dhammaṃ desemi, na panāhaṃ Cunda samparāyikānaṃyeva āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya dhammaṃ desemi. Diṭṭhadhammikānañcevāhaṃ Cunda āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya dhammaṃ desemi, samparāyikānañca āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya. Tasmātiha Cunda yaṃ vo mayā cīvaraṃ anuññātaṃ, alaṃ vo taṃ yāvadeva sītassa paṭighātāya, uṇhassa paṭighātāya, ḍaṃsa makasa vātātapa sarīsapa¹ samphassānaṃ paṭighātāya, yāvadeva hirikopīna paṭicchādanatthaṃ. Yo vo mayā piṇḍapāto anuññāto, alaṃ vo so yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya, iti purāṇaṃca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi, navaṃca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro ca². Yaṃ vo mayā senāsaṃ anuññātaṃ, alaṃ vo taṃ yāvadeva sītassa paṭighātāya, uṇhassa paṭighātāya, ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ paṭighātāya yāvadeva utuparissayavinodana paṭisallānārāmatthaṃ. Yo vo mayā gilānapaccayabhesajja parikkhāro anuññāto, alaṃ vo so yāvadeva uppanānaṃ veyyābādhikānaṃ vedanānaṃ paṭidanānaṃ paṭighātāya abyāpajjaparamatāya³.

Sukhallikānuyoga

183. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “sukhallikānuyogamanuyuttā samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā viharanti”ti. Evaṃvādino⁴ Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “katamo

1. Sirīmsapa (Syā)

2. Cāti (bahūsu)

3. Abyāpajjaparamatāyāti (Sī, Syā, I), abyābajjaparamatāya (?)

4. Vadamānā (Syā)

so āvuso sukhallikānuyogo. Sukhallikānuyogā hi bahū anekavihitā nānappakārakā”ti.

Cattārome Cunda sukhallikānuyogā hīnā gammā pothujjanikā anariyā anattasamhitā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattanti. Katame cattāro.

Idha Cunda ekacco bālo pāṇe vadhitvā vadhitvā attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti, ayaṃ paṭhamo sukhallikānuyogo.

Puna caparaṃ Cunda idhekacco adinnaṃ ādiyitvā ādiyitvā attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti, ayaṃ dutiyo sukhallikānuyogo.

Puna caparaṃ Cunda idhekacco musā bhaṇitvā bhaṇitvā attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti, ayaṃ tatiyo sukhallikānuyogo.

Puna caparaṃ Cunda idhekacco pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgībhūto paricāreti, ayaṃ catuttho sukhallikānuyogo.

Ime kho Cunda cattāro sukhallikānuyogā hīnā gammā pothujjanikā anariyā anattasamhitā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattanti.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ime cattāro sukhallikānuyoge anuyuttā samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā viharanti”ti. Te vo¹ “māhevan”tissu vacanīyā. Na te vo sammā vadamānā vadeyyuṃ, abbhācikkheyyuṃ asatā abhūtena.

184. Cattārome Cunda sukhallikānuyogā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti. Katame cattāro.

Idha Cunda bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ paṭhamo sukhallikānuyogo.

Puna caparaṃ Cunda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ dutiyo sukhallikānuyogo.

Puna caparaṃ Cunda bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tatiyo sukhallikānuyogo.

Puna caparaṃ Cunda bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ catuttho sukhallikānuyogo.

Ime kho Cunda cattāro sukhallikānuyogā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ime cattāro sukhallikānuyoge anuyuttā samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā viharanti”ti. Te vo “evan”tissu vacanīyā. Sammā te vo vadamānā vadeyyuṃ, na te vo abbhācikkheyyuṃ asatā abhūtena.

Sukhallikānuyogānisamsa

185. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ime panāvuso cattāro sukhallikānuyoge anuyuttānaṃ viharataṃ kati phalāni katānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “ime kho āvuso cattāro sukhallikānuyoge anuyuttānaṃ viharataṃ cattāri phalāni cattāro ānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame cattāro. Idhāvuso bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo, idaṃ paṭhamaṃ phalaṃ paṭhamo ānisamsa. Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti, idaṃ dutiyaṃ phalaṃ dutiyo ānisamsa. Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā, idaṃ tatiyaṃ phalaṃ tatiyo ānisamsa. Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idaṃ catutthaṃ phalaṃ catuttho ānisamsa.

Ime kho āvuso cattāro sukhallikānuyoge anuyuttānaṃ viharataṃ imāni cattāri phalāni cattāro ānisaṃsā paṭikaṅkhā”ti.

Khīṇāsava-abhabbaṭhāna

186. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “aṭṭhitadhammā samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā viharantī”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sāvakānaṃ dhammā desitā paññattā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamaṇīyā. Seyyathāpi āvuso indakhīlo vā ayokhīlo vā gambhīranemo sunikhāto acalo asampavedhī. Evameva kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sāvakānaṃ dhammā desitā paññattā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamaṇīyā. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto, abhabbo so nava ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum. Abhabbo āvuso khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sañcicca paṇaṃ jīvitā voropetum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyitum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevitum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsitum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṃ kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathāpi pubbe āgārikabhūto, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu chandāgatiṃ gantum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu dosāgatiṃ gantum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu mohāgatiṃ gantum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu bhayāgatiṃ gantum. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu Arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto, abhabbo so imāni nava ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum”ti.

Pañhābyākaṇa

187. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “atītaṃ kho addhānaṃ ārabba samaṇo Gotamo atirekaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paññapeti, no ca kho anāgataṃ addhānaṃ ārabba atirekaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paññapeti, tayidaṃ kimsu tayidaṃ kathaṃsū”ti. Te ca

aññatitthiyā paribbājakā aññavihitakena ñāṇadassanena aññavihitakam ñāṇadassanam paññapetabbam maññanti yathariva bālā abyattā. Atītam kho Cunda addhānam ārabha Tathāgatassa satānusāri ñāṇam hoti, so yāvatakam ākaṅkhati tāvatakam anussarati. Anāgatañca kho addhānam ārabha Tathāgatassa bodhijam ñāṇam uppajjati “ayamantimā jāti, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti. Atītam cepi kho Cunda hoti abhūtam ataccham anattasamhitam, na tam Tathāgato byākaroti. Atītam cepi Cunda hoti bhūtam taccham anattasamhitam, tampi Tathāgato na byākaroti. Atītam cepi kho Cunda hoti bhūtam taccham atthasamhitam, tatra kālaññū Tathāgato hoti tassa pañhassa veyyākaraṇāya. Anāgatañca cepi Cunda hoti abhūtam ataccham anattasamhitam na tam Tathāgato byākaroti -pa- tassa pañhassa veyyākaraṇāya. Paccuppannam cepi Cunda hoti abhūtam ataccham anattasamhitam, na tam Tathāgato byākaroti. Paccuppannam cepi Cunda hoti bhūtam taccham anattasamhitam, tampi Tathāgato na byākaroti. Paccuppannam cepi Cunda hoti bhūtam taccham atthasamhitam, tatra kālaññū Tathāgato hoti tassa pañhassa veyyākaraṇāya.

188. Iti kho Cunda atītānāgatapaccuppannesu dhammesu Tathāgato kālavādī¹ bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati. Yañca kho Cunda sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, sabbam Tathāgatena abhisambuddham, tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati. Yañca Cunda rattim Tathāgato anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambujjhati, yañca rattim anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyati, yam etasmim antare bhāsati lapati niddisati. Sabbam tam tatheva hoti no aññathā, tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati. Yathāvādī Cunda Tathāgato tathākārī, yathākārī tathāvādī. Iti yathāvādī tathākārī, yathākārī tathāvādī, tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati. Sadevake loke Cunda samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya Tathāgato abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavattī, tasmā “Tathāgato”ti vuccati.

1. Kālavādī saccavādī (Syā)

Abyākataṭṭhāna

189. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “kiṃ nu kho āvuso hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “abyākataṃ kho āvuso Bhagavatā ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ’ti”.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “kiṃ panāvuso na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “evampi kho āvuso Bhagavatā abyākataṃ ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ’ti”.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “kiṃ panāvuso hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “abyākataṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ‘hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ’ti”.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “kiṃ panāvuso neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “evampi kho āvuso Bhagavatā abyākataṃ ‘neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ’ti”.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “kasmā panetaṃ āvuso samaṇena Gotamena abyākatan”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “na hetam āvuso atthasamhitam na ca dhammasamhitam na ādibrahmacariyakam na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, tasmā taṃ Bhagavatā abyākatan”ti.

Byākataṭṭhāna

190. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “kiṃ panāvuso samaṇena Gotamena byākatan”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “idaṃ dukkhanti kho āvuso Bhagavatā byākataṃ, yaṃ dukkhasamudayoti kho āvuso Bhagavatā byākataṃ, yaṃ dukkhanirodhoti kho āvuso Bhagavatā byākataṃ, yaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti kho āvuso Bhagavatā byākatan”ti.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ Cunda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “kasmā panetaṃ āvuso samaṇena Gotamena byākatan”ti. Evaṃvādino Cunda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “etaṃhi āvuso atthasamhitāṃ etaṃ dhammasamhitāṃ etaṃ ādibrahmacariyakaṃ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati, tasmā taṃ Bhagavatā byākatan”ti.

Pubbantasahagatadiṭṭhinissaya

191. Yepi te Cunda pubbantasahagatā diṭṭhinissāyā, tepi vo mayā byākātā, yathā te byākātābbā, yathā ca te na byākātābbā. Kiṃ vo ahaṃ te tathā¹ byākarissāmi. Yepi te Cunda aparantasahagatā diṭṭhinissayā, tepi vo mayā byākātā, yathā te byākātābbā, yathā ca te na byākātābbā. Kiṃ vo ahaṃ te na tathā byākarissāmi. Katame ca te Cunda pubbantasahagatā diṭṭhinissayā, ye vo mayā byākātā yathā te byākātābbā yathā ca te na byākātābbā. Santi kho Cunda eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccāṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti. Santi pana Cunda eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “asassato attā ca loko ca -pa-. Sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko ca. Neva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca. Sayāṃkato attā ca loko ca. Paraṃkato attā ca loko ca. Sayāṃkato

1. Tattha (Syā, Ka)

ca param kato ca attā ca loko ca. Asayaṃkāro aparāṃkāro
adhiccasamuppanno attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti.
Sassatam suhadukkham. Asassatam suhadukkham. Sassatañca asassatañca
sukhadukkham. Nevasassatam nāsassatam suhadukkham. Sayamkataṃ
sukhadukkham. Paramkataṃ suhadukkham. Sayamkatañca paramkatañca
sukhadukkham. Asayaṃkāram aparāṃkāram adhiccasamuppannam
sukhadukkham, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti.

192. Tatra Cunda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino
“sassato attā ca loko ca, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. Tyāham
upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadāmi “atthi nu kho idaṃ āvuso, vuccati ‘sassato attā
ca loko cā’ti”. Yañca kho te “evamāhaṃsu idameva saccam
moghamaññan”ti. Tam tesam nānujānāmi. Tam kissa hetu, aññathāsaññinopi
hettha Cunda santeke sattā. Imāyapi kho aham Cunda paññattiyā neva attanā
samasaṃ samanupassāmi kuto bhiyyo, atha kho ahameva tattha bhiyyo
yadidaṃ adhipaññatti.

193. Tatra Cunda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino
“sassato attā ca loko ca. Asassato attā ca loko ca. Sassato ca asassato ca attā
ca loko ca. Nevasassato nāsassato attā ca loko ca. Sayamkato attā ca loko
ca. Paramkato attā ca loko ca. Sayamkato ca paramkato ca attā ca loko ca.
Asayaṃkāro aparāṃkāro adhiccasamuppanno attā ca loko ca. Sassatam
sukhadukkham. Asassatam suhadukkham. Sassatañca asassatañca
sukhadukkham. Nevasassatam nāsassatam suhadukkham. Sayamkataṃ
sukhadukkham. Paramkataṃ suhadukkham. Sayamkatañca paramkatañca
sukha-dukkham. Asayaṃkāram aparāṃkāram adhiccasamuppannam
sukhadukkham, idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. Tyāham upasaṅkamtivā
evaṃ vadāmi “atthi na kho idaṃ āvuso, vuccati ‘asayaṃkāram
aparāṃkāram adhiccasamuppannam suhadukkhan’ti”. Yañca kho te
evamāhaṃsu “idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. Tam tesam nānujānāmi.
Tam kissa hetu, aññathāsaññinopi hettha Cunda santeke sattā. Imāyapi kho
aham Cunda paññattiyā neva attanā samasaṃ samanupassāmi kuto
bhiyyo. Atha kho ahameva

tattha bhiyyo yadidaṃ adhipaññatti. Ime kho te Cunda pubbantasahagatā diṭṭhinissayā, ye vo mayā byākatā, yathā te byākātabbā. Yathā ca te na byākātabbā. Kiṃ vo ahaṃ te na tathā byākarissāmīti.

Aparantasahagatadiṭṭhinissaya

194. Katame ca te Cunda aparantasahagatā diṭṭhinissayā, ye vo mayā byākatā, yathā te byākātabbā, yathā ca te na byākātabbā. kiṃ vo ahaṃ te na tathā byākarissāmīti. Santi Cunda eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evandiṭṭhino “rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ marañā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti. Santi pana Cunda eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evandiṭṭhino “arūpī attā hoti. Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti. Nevarūpī nārūpī attā hoti. Saññī attā hoti. Asaññī attā hoti. Nevasaññīnāsaññī attā hoti. Attā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ marañā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti. Tatra Cunda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evandiṭṭhino “rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ marañā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadāmi “atthi nu kho idaṃ āvuso, vuccati ‘rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ marañā’ti”. Yañca kho te evamāhaṃsu “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti. Taṃ tesaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, aññathāsaññīnopi hettha Cunda santeke sattā. Imāyapi kho ahaṃ Cunda paññattiyā neva attanā samasamaṃ samanupassāmi kuto bhiyyo, atha kho ahameva tattha bhiyyo yadidaṃ adhipaññatti.

195. Tatra Cunda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evandiṭṭhino “arūpī attā hoti. Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti. Nevarūpīnārūpī attā hoti. Saññī attā hoti. Asaññī attā hoti. Nevasaññīnāsaññī attā hoti. Attā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ marañā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti. Tyāhaṃ upasaṅkamtivā evaṃ vadāmi “atthi nu kho idaṃ āvuso, vuccati ‘attā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ marañā’ti”. Yañca kho te Cunda evamāhaṃsu “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti. Taṃ tesaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, aññathāsaññīnopi hettha Cunda santeke sattā. Imāyapi kho ahaṃ Cunda paññattiyā neva

attanā samasamaṃ samanupassāmi kuto bhiyyo, atha kho ahameva tattha bhiyyo yadidaṃ adhipaññatti. Ime kho te Cunda aparantasahagatā diṭṭhinissayā, ye vo mayā byākātā, yathā te byākātābbā, yathā ca te na byākātābbā. Kim vo ahaṃ te na tathā byākarissāmīti.

196. Imesañca Cunda pubbantasahagatānaṃ diṭṭhinissayānaṃ imesañca aparantasahagatānaṃ diṭṭhinissayānaṃ pahānāya samatikkamāya evaṃ mayā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā desitā paññattā. Katame cattāro. Idha Cunda bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī -pa-. Citte cittānupassī -pa-. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesañca Cunda pubbantasahagatānaṃ diṭṭhinissayānaṃ imesañca aparantasahagatānaṃ diṭṭhinissayānaṃ pahānāya samatikkamāya evaṃ mayā ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā desitā paññattāti.

197. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavato piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti Bhagavantaṃ bijayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante, pāsādiko vatāyaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo, supāsādiko vatāyaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo, konāmāyaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo”ti. Tasmātiha tvaṃ Upavāṇa imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ pāsādiko tveva naṃ dhārehīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

Pāsādikasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Lakkhaṇasutta

Dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni

198. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhaddante”ti¹ te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

199. Dvattimsimāni bhikkhave mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni, yehi samannāgatassa mahāpurisassa dveva gatiyo bhavanti anaññā. Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā caturanto vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyaṃ sattaratanasamannāgato. Tassimāni satta ratanāni bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ, cakkaratanam hatthiratanam assaratanam maṇiratanam itthiratanam gahapatiratanam pariṇāyakaratanameva sattamaṃ. Parosahassaṃ kho panassa puttā bhavanti sūrā viraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā, so imaṃ pathaviṃ sāgarapariyantam adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijiya ajjhāvasati. Sace kho pana agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, Araham hoti Sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭṭacchado².

200. Katamāni ca tāni bhikkhave dvattimsa mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni, yehi samannāgatassa mahāpurisassa dveva gatiyo bhavanti anaññā. Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Sace kho pana agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, Araham hoti Sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭṭacchado.

Idha bhikkhave mahāpuriso suppatiṭṭhitapādo hoti, yampi bhikkhave mahāpuriso suppatiṭṭhitapādo hoti, idampi bhikkhave mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇam bhavati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mahāpurisassa heṭṭhāpādatalesu cakkāni jātāni honti sahasārāni sanemikāni sanābhikāni sabbākāraparipūrāni³,

1. Bhadanteti (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Vivaṭṭacchado (Syā, Ka), vivattacchado (Sī, I)

3. Sabbākāraparipūrāni suvibhattantarāni (Sī, I)

yampi bhikkhave mahāpurisassa heṭṭhāpādātesu cakkāni jātāni honti saḥassārāni sanemikāni sanābhikāni sabbākāraparipūrāni, idampi bhikkhave mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ bhavati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mahāpuriso āyatapaṇhi hoti -pa- dīghaṅguli hoti. Mudutalunahatthapādo hoti. Jālahatthapādo hoti. Ussaṅkhapādo hoti. Eṇijaṅgho hoti. Ṭhitakova anonamanto ubhohi pāṇitalehi jaṇṇukāni parimasati parimajjati. Kosohitavatthaguyho hoti. Suvanṇavaṇṇo hoti kañcanasannibhattaco. Sukhumacchavi hoti, sukhumattā chaviyā rajojallaṃ kāye na upalimpati. Ekekalomo hoti, ekekāni lomāni lomakūpesu jātāni. Uddhaggalomo hoti, uddhaggāni lomāni jātāni nīlāni añjanavaṇṇāni kuṇḍalāvattāni¹ dakkhiṇāvattakajātāni². Brahmujugatto hoti. Sattussado hoti. Sīhapubbaddhakāyo hoti. Citantaraṃso³ hoti. Nigrodhaparimaṇḍalo hoti, yāvatakvassa kāyo tāvatakvassa byāmo, yāvatakvassa byāmo tāvatakvassa kāyo. Samavattakkhandho hoti. Rasaggasaggī hoti. Sīhahanu hoti. Cattālīsadanto hoti. Samadanto hoti. Aviraḷadanto hoti. Susukkadāṭho hoti. Pahūtajivho hoti. Brahmassarō hoti karavīkabhāṇī. Abhinīlanetto hoti. Gopakhumo hoti. Uṇṇā bhamukantare jātā hoti odātā mudutūlasannibhā, yampi bhikkhave mahāpurisassa uṇṇā bhamukantare jātā hoti odātā mudutūlasannibhā, idampi bhikkhave mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ bhavati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mahāpuriso uṇhīsasīso hoti, yampi bhikkhave mahāpuriso uṇhīsasīso hoti, idampi bhikkhave mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ bhavati.

Imāni kho tāni bhikkhave dvattiṃsa mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni, yehi samannāgatassa mahāpurisassa dveva gatiyo bhavanti anaññā.

1. Kuṇḍalāvattāni (bahūsu)

2. Dakkhiṇāvattakajātāni (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Pitantaraṃso (Syā)

Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Sace kho pana agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, Arahaṃ hoti Sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭṭacchado.

Imāni kho bhikkhave dvattiṃsa mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni bāhirakāpi isayo dhārenti, no ca kho te jānanti “imassa kammassa kaṭattā idaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati”ti.

Suppatiṭṭhitapādatālakkhaṇaṃ (1)

201. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nicketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno daḥhasamādāno ahosi kusalesu dhammesu avatthitasamādāno kāyasucarite vacīsucarite manosucarite dānasamvibhāge sīlasamādāne uposathupavāse mattheyyatāya petteyyatāya sāmaññatāya brahmaññatāya kule jeṭṭhāpacāyitāya aññataraññataresu ca adhikusalesu dhammesu. So tassa kammassa kaṭattā upacitattā ussannattā vipulattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. So tatha aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhiggaṇhāti dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukkena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi. So tato cuto itthattam āgato samāno imam mahāpurisalakkhaṇam paṭilabhati. Suppatiṭṭhitapādo hoti, samam pādamaṃ bhūmiyam nikkhipati, samam uddharati, samam sabbāvantehi pādatalehi bhūmiṃ phusati.

202. So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā caturanto vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyaṃ pappatto sattaratanasamannāgato. Tassimāni satta ratanāni bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ, cakkaratanaṃ hatthiratanam assaratanam maṇiratanam itthiratanam gahapatiratanam pariṇāyakaratanameva sattamaṃ. Parosahassam kho panassa puttā bhavanti sūrā viraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā, so imam pathaviṃ sāgarapariyantam akhilamanimittamakaṇṭakam iddham phītam khemaṃ sivaṃ nirabbudam adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijjiya

ajjhāvasati. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Akkhambhiyo¹ hoti kenaci manussabhūtena paccatthikena paccāmittena. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati. Sace kho pana agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, Arahaṃ hoti Sammāsambuddho loke vivatṭacchado. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Akkhambhiyo hoti abbhantarehi vā bāhirehi vā paccatthikehi paccāmittehi rāgena vā dosena vā mohena vā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

203. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Sacce ca dhamme ca dame ca saṃyame,
Soceyyasīlālayuposathesu ca.

Dāne ahimsāya asāhase rato,
Daḷhaṃ samādāya samattamācari².

So tena kammaṃ divaṃ samakkami³,
Sukhañca khiḍḍaratiyo ca anvabhi⁴.
Tato cavitvā punarāgato idha,
Samehi pādehi phusī vasundharaṃ.

Byākamsu veyyañjanikā samāgatā,
Samappatiṭṭhassa na hoti khambhanā.
Gihissa vā pabbajitassa vā puna⁵,
Taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati tadatthajotakaṃ.

Akkhambhiyo hoti agāramāvasaṃ,
Parābhibhū sattubhi nappamaddano.
Manussabhūtenidha hoti kenaci,
Akkhambhiyo tassa phalena kammuno.

1. Avikkhambhiyo (Sī, I) 2. Samantamācari (Syā, Ka) 3. Apakkami (Syā, Ka)
4. Annvabhi (Ṭīkā) 5. Pana (Syā)

Sace ca pabbajjamupeti tādiso,
 Nekkhammachandābhirato vicakkhaṇo.
 Aggo na so gacchati jātu khambhanaṃ,
 Naruttamo esa hi tassa dhammatāti.

Pādatalacakkalakkhaṇaṃ (2)

204. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātimaṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ niketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno bahujaṇassa sukhāvaho ahoṣi, ubbega-uttāsabhayaṃ apanuditā, dhammikaṅca rakkhāvarenaḡuttimaṃ saṃvidhātā, saparivāraṅca dānaṃ adāsi. So tassa kammaṣa kaṭattā upacitattā ussannattā vipulattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatimaṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samano imaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Heṭṭhāpādātalesu cakkāni jātāni honti saḡassārāni sanemikāni sanābhikāni sabbākāraparipūrāni suvibhattantarāni.

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Mahāparivāro hoti mahāssa honti parivārā brāhmaṇaḡahapatikā negamaḡānapadā gaṇakamahāmatā anīkaṭṭhā dovārikā amaccā pārisajjā rājāno bhogiyā kumārā. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati. Sace agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, Arahaṃ hoti Sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭṭacchado. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Mahāparivāro hoti, mahāssa honti parivārā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā asurā nāḡā gandhabbā. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

205. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Pure puratthā purimāsu jātisu,
 Manussabhūto bahunāṃ sukhāvaho.
 Ubbhega-uttāsabhayaḡpanūdano,
 Guttīsu rakkhāvareṇesu ussuko.

So tena kammaṇa divaṃ samakkami,
 Sukhañca khiḍḍaratiyo ca anvabhi.
 Tato cavitvā punarāgato idha,
 Cakkāni pādesu duvesu vindati.

Samantanemīni saḥassarāni ca,
 Byākaṃsu veyyañjanikā samāgatā.
 Disvā kumāraṃ satapuññalakkhaṇaṃ,
 Parivāravā hessati sattumaddano.

Tathā hi cakkāni samantenemini,
 Sace na pabbajjamupeti tādiso.
 Vatteti cakkam pathaviṃ pasāsati,
 Tassānuyantādha¹ bhavanti khattiyā.

Mahāyasaṃ saṃparivārayanti naṃ,
 Sace ca pabbajjamupeti tādiso.
 Nekkhammachandābhirato vicakkhaṇo,
 Devā manussāsurasakkarakkhāsā².

Gandhabbanāgā vihagā catuppadā,
 Anuttaraṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ,
 Mahāyasaṃ saṃparivārayanti nanti.

Āyatapaṇhitādīlakkhaṇaṃ (3-5)

206. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ niketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato ahosi nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī vihāsi. So tassa kammaṇa kaṭattā upacitattā ussannattā vipulattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imāni tīṇi mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati. Āyatapaṇhi ca hoti dīghaṅguli ca brahmujuḅatto ca.

1. Tassānuyuttā idha (Sī, I), tassānuyantā idha (Syā, Ka)

2. Sattarakkhasā (Ka) Sī-Syā-aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Dīghāyuko hoti ciraṭṭhitiko, dīghamāyuraṃ pāleti, na sakkā hoti antarā jīvitā voropetuṃ kenaci manussabhūtena paccatthikena paccāmittena. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Dīghāyuko hoti ciraṭṭhitiko, dīghamāyuraṃ pāleti, na sakkā hoti antarā jīvitā voropetuṃ paccatthikehi paccāmittehi samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

207. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Māraṇavadhabhayattano¹ viditvā,
Paṭivirato paraṃ māraṇāyahosi.
Tena sucaritena saggamagamā²,
Sukataphalavipākamanubhosi.

Caviya punaridhāgato samāno,
Paṭilabhati idha tīṇi lakkhaṇāni.
Bhavati vipuladīghapāsaṇhiko,
Brahmāva suju subho sujātagatto.

Subhujo susu susaṇṭhito sujāto,
Mudutalunaṅgulyiassa honti.
Dīghā tībhi purisavaraggalakkaṇehi,
Ciraṇyapanāya³ kumāramādisanti.

Bhavati yadi gihī ciraṃ yapeti,
Ciraṭaram pabbajati yadi tato hi.
Yāpayati ca vasiddhibhāvanāya,
Iti dīghāyukatāya taṃ nimittanti.

1. Maraṇavadhabhayattano (Sī, I, Ka), maraṇavadhabhayamattano (Syā)

2. Tena so sucaritena saggamagamāsi (Syā)

3. Ciraṇyapanāya (Syā)

Sattussadatālakkhaṇaṃ (6)

208. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiraṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nikaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno dātā ahoṣi paṇitānaṃ rasiṭānaṃ khādanīyānaṃ bhojanīyānaṃ sāyanīyānaṃ lehanīyānaṃ pānānaṃ. So tassa kammaṣa kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Sattussado hoti, sattassa ussādā honti, ubhosu hattesu ussādā honti, ubhosu pādesu ussādā honti, ubhosu aṃsakūṭesu ussādā honti, khandhe ussado hoti.

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Lābhī hoti paṇitānaṃ rasiṭānaṃ khādanīyānaṃ bhojanīyānaṃ sāyanīyānaṃ lehanīyānaṃ pānānaṃ. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Lābhī hoti paṇitānaṃ rasiṭānaṃ khādanīyānaṃ bhojanīyānaṃ sāyanīyānaṃ lehanīyānaṃ pānānaṃ. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

209. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Khajjabhojjamatha leyya sāyiraṃ,
Uttamaggarasadāyako ahu.
Tena so sucaritena kammaṇā,
Nandane ciramabhippamodati.

Satta cussade idhādhiḡacchati,
Hatthapādāmodutañca vindati.
Āhu byañjananimittakovidā,
Khajjabhojjarasalābhītāya naṃ.

Yaṃ ḡhiṣṣapi¹ tadatthajotakaṃ,
Pabbajampi ca tadādhiḡacchati.
Khajjabhojjarasalābhiruttamaṃ,
Āhu sabbāḡhibandhanacchidanti.

1. Na taṃ ḡhiṣṣāpi (Syā)

Karacaṇamudujālatālakkaṇāni (7-8)

210. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nicketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno catūhi saṅgahavatthūhi janaṃ saṅgāhako ahosi dānena peyyavajjena¹ atthacariyāya samānattatāya. So tassa kammaṃ kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati. Mudutalunahatthapādo ca hoti jālahatthapādo ca.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Susaṅgahitaparijano hoti, susaṅgahitāssa honti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamajānapādā gaṇakamahāmatā anikaṭṭhā dovārikā amaccā pārisajjā rājāno bhogiyā kumārā. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Susaṅgahitaparijano hoti, susaṅgahitāssa honti bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā asurā nāgā gandhabbā. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

211. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Dānampi catthacariyataṅca²,
 Piyavāditaṅca samānattataṅca³.
 Kariyacariyasusaṅgahaṃ bahūnaṃ,
 Anavamatena guṇena yāti saggaṃ.
 Caviya punaridhāgato samāno,
 Karacaṇamudutaṅca jālino ca.
 Atirucirasuvaggudassaneyyaṃ,
 Paṭilabhati daharo susu kumāro.

1. Piyavācena (Syā, Ka)

2. Dānampi ca atthacariyatampi ca (Sī, I)

3. Piyavadataṅca samānachandataṅca (Sī, I)

Bhavati parijanassavo vidheyyo,
 Mahimaṃ āvasito susaṅgahito.
 Piyavadū hitasukhataṃ jigīsamāno¹,
 Abhirucitāni guṇāni ācarati.

Yadi ca jahati sabbakāmabhogaṃ,
 Kathayati dhammakathaṃ Jino janassa.
 Vacanapaṭīkarassābhīppasannā,
 Sutvāna dhammānudhammamācarantīti.

Ussaṅkhapāda-uddhaggalomatālakkaṇāni (9-10)

212. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ
 purimaṃ nīketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno² atthūpasamhitaṃ
 dhammūpasamhitaṃ vācaṃ bhāsitaṃ ahosi, bahujanaṃ nidaṃsesi, pāṇīnaṃ
 hitasukhāvaho dhammayāgī. So tassa kammaṃsa kaṭṭhā -pa-. So tato cuto
 itthattaṃ āgato samāno imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati.
 Ussaṅkhapādo ca hoti uddhaggalomo ca.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti
 cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Aggo ca hoti seṭṭho ca pāmokkho
 ca uttamo ca pavaro ca kāmabhogīnaṃ. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-.
 Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Aggo ca hoti seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca
 pavaro ca sabbasattānaṃ. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ
 Bhagavā avoca.

213. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Atthadhammasahitaṃ³ pure giraṃ,
 Erayaṃ bahujanaṃ nidaṃsayi.
 Pāṇīnaṃ hitasukhāvaho ahu,
 Dhammayāgamayajī⁴ amaccharī.

1. Jigīsamāno (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Samāno bahuno janassa (Sī, I)

3. Atthadhammasamhitaṃ (Ka-Sī, I), atthadhammūpasamhitaṃ (Ka)

4. Dhammayāgaṃ assaji (Ka)

Tena so sucaritena kammunā,
Suggatim̄ vajati tattha modati.
Lakkhaṇāni ca duve idhāgato,
Uttamappamukhatāya¹ vindati.

Ubbhamuppatitalomavā saso,
Pādagaṇṭhirahu sādhusaṇṭhitā.
Maṃsalohitācitā tacotthatā,
Uparicaraṇasobhanā² ahu.

Gehamāvasati ce tathāvidho,
Aggataṃ vajati kāmabhogināṃ.
Tena uttaritaro na vijjati,
Jambudīpamabhibhuyya iriyati.

Pabbajampi ca anomanikkamo,
Aggataṃ vajati sabbapāṇināṃ.
Tena uttaritaro na vijjati,
Sabbalokamabhibhuyya viharatīti.

Eṇijaṅghalakkhaṇaṃ (11)

214. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātimaṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nicketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ vācetaṃ ahoṣi sippaṃ vā vijjaṃ vā caraṇaṃ vā kammaṃ vā “kinti me khippaṃ vijāneyyumaṃ, khippaṃ paṭipajjeyyumaṃ, na ciramaṃ kilisseyyunaṃ”ti. So tassa kammaṃ kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Eṇijaṅgho hoti.

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Yāni tāni rājārahāni rājāṅgāni rājūpabhogaṇi rājānucchavikāni, tāni khippaṃ labhati. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddhō samāno kiṃ labhati.

1. Uttamasukhatāya (Syā), uttamapamukhatāya (Ka)

2. Uparijānusobhanā (Syā), upari ca pana sobhanā (Sī, I)

Yāni tāni samaṇārahāni samaṇaṅgāni samaṇūpabhogāni
samaṇānucchavikāni, tāni khippaṃ paṭilabhati. Buddho samāno idam
labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

215. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Sippesu vijjācaraṇesu kammesu¹,
Kathaṃ vijāneyyūṃ² lahunti icchati.
Yadūpaghātāya na hoti kassaci,
Vāceti khippaṃ na ciraṃ kilissati.

Taṃ kammaṃ katvā kusalaṃ sukhudrayaṃ³,
Jaṅghā manuññā labhate susaṅghitā.
Vaṭṭā sujātā anupubbamuggatā,
Uddhaggaḷomā sukhumattacotthata.

Eṇeyyajaṅghoti tamāhu puggalaṃ,
Sampattiyā khippamidhāhu lakkhaṇaṃ.
Gehānulomāni yadābhikaṅkhati,
Apabbajaṃ khippamidhādhiḡacchati.

Sace ca pabbajjamupeti tādiso,
Nekkhammachandābhirato vicakkhaṇo.
Anucchavikassa yadānulomikaṃ,
Taṃ vindati khippamanomavikkamo⁴ ti.

Sukhumacchavilakkhaṇaṃ (12)

216. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiraṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ
purimaṃ nikaṭaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā
upasaṅkamtivā paripucchitā ahoṣi “kiṃ bhante kusalaṃ kiṃ akusalaṃ, kiṃ
sāvajjaṃ kiṃ anavajjaṃ, kiṃ sevitabbaṃ kiṃ na sevitabbaṃ, kiṃ me
karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya assa, kiṃ vā pana me
karīyamānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya

1. Kammasu (Sī, I)

2. Vijāneyya (Sī, I), vijāneyyu (Syā)

3. Sukhindriyaṃ (Ka)

4. Nikkamo (Sī, Syā, I)

sukhāya assā”ti. So tassa kammassa kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Sukhumacchavi hoti, sukhumattā chaviyā rajojallaṃ kāye na upalimpati.

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Mahāpañño hoti, nāssa hoti koci paññāya sadiso vā seṭṭho vā kāmabhogīnaṃ. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Mahāpañño hoti puthupañño hāsapañño¹ javanapañño tikkhapañño nibbedhikapañño, nāssa hoti koci paññāya sadiso vā seṭṭho vā sabbasattānaṃ. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

217. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Pure puratthā purimāsu jātisu,
Aññātukāmo paripucchitā ahu.
Sussūsitā pabbajitaṃ upāsītā,
Atthantaro atthakathaṃ nisāmayi.

Paññāpaṭilābhagatena² kammunā,
Manussabhūto sukhumacchavī ahu.
Byākaṃsu uppādanimittakovidā,
Sukhumāni atthāni avecca dakkhiti.

Sace na pabbajjamupeti tādiso,
Vatteti cakkam pathaviṃ pasāsati.
Atthānusiṭṭhīsu pariggahesu ca,
Na tena seyyo sadiso ca vijjati.

Sace ca pabbajjamupeti tādiso,
Nekkhammachandābhirato vicakkhaṇo.
Paññāvisiṭṭhaṃ labhate anuttaraṃ,
Pappoti bodhiṃ varabhūrimeḍhasoti.

1. Hāsupañño (Sī, I)

2. Paññāpaṭilābhakatena (Sī, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā.

Suvaṇṇavaṇṇalakkhaṇaṃ (13)

218. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ niketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno akkodhano ahosi anupāyāsabahulo, bahumpi vutto samāno nābhisajji na kuppi na byāpajji na patitthīyi, na kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātvākāsi. Dātā ca ahosi sukhumānaṃ mudukānaṃ attharaṇānaṃ pāvuraṇānaṃ¹ khomasukhumānaṃ kappāsikasukhumānaṃ koseyyasukhumānaṃ kambalasukhumānaṃ. So tassa kammaṃ kaṭattā upacittā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattā āgato samāno imaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo hoti kañcanasannibhattaco.

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Lābhī hoti sukhumānaṃ mudukānaṃ attharaṇānaṃ pāvuraṇānaṃ khomasukhumānaṃ kappāsikasukhumānaṃ koseyyasukhumānaṃ kambalasukhumānaṃ. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Lābhī hoti sukhumānaṃ mudukānaṃ attharaṇānaṃ pāvuraṇānaṃ khomasukhumānaṃ kappāsikasukhumānaṃ koseyyasukhumānaṃ kambalasukhumānaṃ. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

219. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Akkodhañca adhiṭṭhahi adāsi²,
 Dānañca vatthāni sukhumāni succhavīni.
 Purimatarabhava ṭhito abhivissaji,
 Mahimiva suro abhivassaṃ.
 Tam katvāna ito cuto dibbaṃ,
 Upapajji³ sukataphalavipākamanubhutvā.
 Kanakatanusannibho idhābhibhavati,
 Suravarataroriva indo.

1. Pāvuraṇānaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Adāsi ca (Sī, I)

3. Upapajja (Sī, I)

Gehaṅcāvasati naro apabbajja,
 Micchaṃ mahatimahim̃ anusāsati¹.
 Pasayhasahidha sattaratanam̃²,
 Paṭilabhati vimala³ sukhumacchavim̃ suciṅca.
 Lābhī acchādanavatthamokkhapāvuraṇānam̃,
 Bhavati yadi anāgāriyatam̃ upeti.
 Sahito⁴ purimakataphalam̃ anubhavati.
 Na bhavati katassa panāsoti.

Kosohitavatthaguyhalakkhaṇam̃ (14)

220. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimam̃ jātim purimam̃ bhavam̃ purimam̃ niketam̃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno cirappanaṭṭhe sucirappavāsino nātimitte suhajje sakhino samānetā ahoṣi. Mātarampi puttana samānetā ahoṣi, puttampi mātaraṃ samānetā ahoṣi, pitarampi puttana samānetā ahoṣi, puttampi pitarā samānetā ahoṣi, bhātarampi bhātaraṃ samānetā ahoṣi, bhātarampi bhaginiyā samānetā ahoṣi, bhaginimpi bhātaraṃ samānetā ahoṣi, bhaginimpi bhaginiyā samānetā ahoṣi, samāṅkatvā⁵ ca abbhānumoditā ahoṣi. So tassa kammassa kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattam̃ āgato samāno imam̃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇam̃ paṭilabhati. Kosohitavatthaguyho hoti.

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāram̃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kim̃ labhati. Pahūtaputto hoti, parosahassam̃ kho panassa puttā bhavanti sūrā vīraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā. Rājā samāno idam̃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kim̃ labhati. Pahūtaputto hoti, anekasahassam̃ kho panassa puttā bhavanti sūrā vīraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā. Buddho samāno idam̃ labhati. Etamattham̃ Bhagavā avoca.

1. Pasāsati (Syā)

3. Vipula (Syā), vipulam̃ (Sī, I)

5. Samaggiṃ katvā (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Pasayha abhivasana-varataram̃ (Sī, I)

4. Suhita (Syā), sa hi (Sī, I)

221. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Pure puratthā purimāsu jātisu,
 Cirappanaṭṭhe sucirappavāsino.
 Ñātī suhajje sakhino samānaya,
 Samaṅgikatvā anumoditā ahu.

So tena¹ kammaṇa divaṃ samakkami,
 Sukhañca khiḍḍaratiyo ca anvabhi.
 Tato cavitvā punarāgato idha,
 Kosohitaṃ vindati vatthachādiyaṃ.

Pahūtaputto bhavati tathāvidho,
 Parosahassaṃ ca² bhavanti atrajā.
 Sūrā ca vīrā ca³ amittatāpanā,
 Gihissa pītimjananā piyaṃvadā.

Bahūtarā pabbajitassa iriyato,
 Bhavanti puttā vacanānusārino.
 Gihissa vā pabbajitassa vā puna,
 Taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ jāyati tadatthajotakanti.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

Parimaṇḍasa-anonamajaṇṇuparimasanalakkhaṇāni (15-16)

222. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nicketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno mahājanasaṅgahaṃ⁴ samekkhamāno⁵ samaṃ jānāti sāmaṃ jānāti, purisaṃ jānāti purisavisesaṃ jānāti “ayamidamarahati ayamidamarahatī”ti. Tattha tattha purisavisesakaro ahosi. So tassa kammaṇa kaṭattā-pa- So tato cuto

1. Sa tena (Ka)

2. Parosahassassa (Sī, I)

3. Sūrā ca vīraṅgarūpā (Ka)

4. Mahājanasaṅgahaṃ (Ka)

5. Samapekkhamāno (Ka)

itthattaṃ āgato samāno imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati.
Nigrodhaparimaṇḍalo ca hoti, ṭhitakoyeva ca anonamanto ubhohi paṇitalehi
jaṇṇukāni parimasati parimajjati.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti
cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Aḍḍho hoti mahaddhano
mahābhogo pahūtajātarūparajato pahūtavittūpakaraṇo pahūtadhanadhañño
paripuṇṇakosakoṭṭhāgāro. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno
kiṃ labhati. Aḍḍho hoti mahaddhano mahābhogo. Tassimāni dhanāni honti,
seyyathidaṃ saddhādhanam sīladhanam hiridhanam ottappadhanam
sutadhanam cāgadhanam paññādhanam. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati.
Etamattham Bhagavā avoca.

223. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Tuliya paṭivicaya cintayitvā,
Mahājanasaṅghanam¹ samekkhamāno.
Ayamidamarahati tattha tattha,
Purisavisesakaro pure ahosi.

Mahim ca pana² ṭhito anonamanto,
Phusati karehi ubhohi jaṇṇukāni.
Mahiruhaparimaṇḍalo ahosi,
Sucaritakammavipākasesakena.

Bahuvividhanimittalakkhaṇaññū,
Atinipuṇā manujā byākarimsu.
Bahuvividhā gihīnam arahāni,
Paṭilabhati daharo susu kumāro.

Idha ca mahīpatissa kāmabhogī,
Gihipatirūpakā bahū bhavanti.
Yadi ca jahati sabbakāmabhogam,
Labhati anuttaram uttamadhanagganti.

1. Mahājanam saṅgāhakaṃ (Ka)

2. Samā ca pana (Syā), sa hi ca pana (Sī, I)

Sīhapubbaddhakāyāditilakkhaṇaṃ (17-19)

224. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nicketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno bahujanassa atthakāmo ahosi hitakāmo phāsukāmo yogakkhemakāmo “kintime saddhāya vaḍḍheyyuṃ, sīlena vaḍḍheyyuṃ, sutena vaḍḍheyyuṃ¹, cāgena vaḍḍheyyuṃ, dhammena vaḍḍheyyuṃ, paññāya vaḍḍheyyuṃ, dhanadhaññaena vaḍḍheyyuṃ, khettavatthunā vaḍḍheyyuṃ, dvipadacatuppadehi vaḍḍheyyuṃ, puttadārehi vaḍḍheyyuṃ, dāsakammakaraporisehi vaḍḍheyyuṃ, ñātīhi vaḍḍheyyuṃ, mittehi vaḍḍheyyuṃ, bandhavehi vaḍḍheyyuṃ”ti. So tassa kammaṃsa kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imāni tīṇi mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati, sīhapubbaddhakāyo ca hoti citantaraṃso ca samavaṭṭakkhandho ca.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Aparihānadhammo hoti, na parihāyati dhanadhaññaena khettavatthunā dvipadacatuppadehi puttadārehi dāsakammakaraporisehi ñātīhi mittehi bandhavehi, na parihāyati sabbasampattiyā. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Aparihānadhammo hoti, na parihāyati saddhāya sīlena sutena cāgena paññāya, na parihāyati sabbasampattiyā. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

225. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Saddhāya sīlena sutena buddhiyā,
Cāgena dhammena bahūhi sādhuhi.
Dhanena dhaññaena ca khettavatthunā,
Puttehi dārehi catuppadehi ca.

Ñātīhi mittehi ca bandhavehi ca,
Balena vaṇṇena sukhena cūbhayaṃ.
Kathaṃ na hāyeyyuṃ pareti icchati,
Atthassa middhī ca² panābhikaṅkhati.

1. Sutena vaḍḍheyyuṃ, buddhiyā vaḍḍheyyuṃ (Syā)

2. Idaṃ samiddhaṅca (Ka), addhaṃ samiddhaṅca (Syā)

Sa sīhapubbaddhasusaṅghito ahu,
 Samavaṭṭakhandho ca citantaramso.
 Pubbe suciṅṅena katena kammunā,
 Ahāniyaṃ pubbanimittamassa taṃ.
 Gihīpi dhañṇena dhanena vaḍḍhati,
 Puttehi dārehi catuppadehi ca.
 Akiñcano pabbajito anuttaram,
 Pappoti bodhiṃ asahānadhammatanti¹.

Rasaggasaggitālakkhaṇaṃ (20)

226. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ niketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno sattānaṃ aviheṭhaka-jātiko ahoṣi pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā. So tassa kammaṣa kaṭattā upacitattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati, rasaggasaggī hoti, uddhaggāssa rasaharaṇīyo gīvāya jātā honti samābhivāhīniyo².

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Appābādho hoti appātaṅko samavepākīniyā gahaṇīyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṅhāya. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Appābādho hoti appātaṅko samavepākīniyā gahaṇīyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṅhāya majjhimāya padhānakkhamāya. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

227. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Na pāṇidaḍḍehi panātha leḍḍunā,
 Satthena vā maraṇavadhena³ vā pana.
 Ubbādhanāya paritajjanāya vā,
 Na heṭṭhayī janatamaheṭṭhako ahu.

1. Sambodhimahānadhammatanti (Syā, Ka) tīkā oloketabbā.

2. Samavāharasaharaṇīyo (Syā)

3. Māraṇavadhena (Ka)

Teneva so sugatimupecca modati,
 Sukhapphalam kariya sukhāni vindati.
 Samojasā¹ rasaharaṇī susaṅṭhitā,
 Idhāgato labhati rasaggasaggitaṃ.
 Tenāhu naṃ atinipuṇā vicakkhaṇā,
 Ayaṃ naro sukhabahulo bhavissati.
 Gihissa vā pabbajitassa vā puna²,
 Taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati tadatthajotakanti.

Abhinīlanetta-gopakhumalakkhaṇāni (21-22)

228. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nicketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno na ca viṣaṃ, na ca visāci³, na ca pana viceyya pekkhitā, ujum tathā pasaṃamujumano, piyacakkhunā bahujaṇaṃ udikkhitā ahoṣi. So tassa kammaṣa kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati, abhinīlanetta ca hoti gopakhumo ca.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Piyadassano hoti bahuno janassa, piyo hoti manāpo brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ negamaṃjānapadānaṃ gaṇakamahāmatānaṃ anīkaṭṭhānaṃ dovārikānaṃ amaccānaṃ pārisajjānaṃ rājūnaṃ bhogiyānaṃ kumārānaṃ. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Piyadassano hoti bahuno janassa, piyo hoti manāpo bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upasikānaṃ devānaṃ manussānaṃ asurānaṃ nāgānaṃ gandhabbānaṃ. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

229. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Na ca viṣaṃ na ca visāci⁴, na ca pana viceyyapekkhitā.
 Ujum tathā pasaṃamujumano, piyacakkhunā bahujaṇaṃ udikkhitā.

1. Sampajjasā (Sī, I), pāmuñjasā (Syā), sāmañca sā (Ka) 2. Pana (Syā)

3. Na ca visācitaṃ (Sī, I), na ca visāvi (Syā)

4. Visācitaṃ (Sī, I), visāvi (Syā)

Sugatīsu so phalavipākam,
 Anubhavati tattha modati.
 Idha ca pana bhavati gopakhumo,
 Abhinīlanettanayano sudassano.

Abhiyogino ca nipuṇā,
 Bahū pana nimittakovidā.
 Sukhumanayanakusalā manujā,
 Piyadassanoti abhiniddisanti nam.

Piyadassano gihīpi santo ca,
 Bhavati bahujanapiyāyito.
 Yadi ca na bhavati gihī samaṇo hoti,
 Piyo bahūnam sokaṇāsanoti.

Uṇhīsasīsakkhaṇam (23)

230. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nicketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno bahujanapubbaṅgamo ahoṣi kusalesu dhammesu bahujanapāmokkho kāyasucarite vacīsucarite manosucarite dānasamvibhāge sīlasamādāne uposathupavāse matteyyatāya petteyyatāya sāmaññatāya brahmaññatāya kule jeṭṭhāpacāyitāya aññataraññataresu ca adhikusalesu dhammesu. So tassa kammassa kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati, uṇhīsasīso hoti.

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Mahāssa jano anvāyiko hoti, brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamajānapadā gaṇakamahāmattā anīkaṭṭha dovārikā amaccā pārisajjā rājāno bhogiyā kumārā. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Mahāssa jano anvāyiko hoti, bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā asurā nāgā gandhabbā. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

231. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Pubbaṅgamo sucaritesu ahu,
 Dhammesu dhammacariyābhirato.
 Anvāyiko bahunanassa ahu,
 Saggesu vedayittha puññaphalaṃ.
 Veditvā so sucaritassa phalaṃ,
 Uṇhīsasīsattamidhajjhagamā.
 Byākāṃsu byañjananimittadharā,
 Pubbaṅgamo bahunanāṃ hessati.
 Paṭibhogiyā manujesu idha,
 Pubbeva tassa abhiharanti tadā.
 Yadi khattiyo bhavati bhūmipati,
 Paṭihāraṃ bahunane labhati.
 Atha cepi pabbajati so manujo,
 Dhammesu hoti paṇo visavī.
 Tassānusāsaniguṇābhirato,
 Anvāyiko bahunano bhavatīti.

Ekekalomatā-uṇṇālakkhaṇāni (24-25)

232. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiraṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nikaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato ahosi, saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. So tassa kammaṃsa kaṭattā upacittā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattā āgato samāno imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati, ekekalomo ca hoti, uṇṇā ca bhamukantare jātā hoti odātā mudutūlasannibhā.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Mahāssa jano upavattati, brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamajānapadā gaṇakamahāmatā anikaṭṭhā dovārikā amaccā pārisajjā rājāno bhogiyā kumārā.

Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Mahāssa jano upavattati, bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā asurā nāgā gandhabbā. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

233. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Saccappaṭiñño purimāsu jātisu,
Advejjhavāco alikaṃ vivajjayi.
Na so visaṃvādayitāpi kassaci,
Bhūtena tacchena tathena bhāsaya¹.

Setā susukkā mudutūlasannibhā,
Uṇṇā sujātā² bhamukantare ahu.
Na lomakūpesu duve ajāyisuṃ,
Ekekalomūpacitaṅgavā ahu.

Taṃ lakkhaṇaññū bahavo samāgatā,
Byākaṃsu uppādanimitakovidā.
Uṇṇā ca lomā ca yathā susaṅṅhitā,
Upavattatī īdisakaṃ bahujjano.

Gihimpi santaṃ upavattatī jano,
Bahu puratthāpakatena kammunā.
Akiñcanaṃ pabbajitaṃ anuttaraṃ,
Buddhaṃpi santaṃ upavattati janoti.

Cattālīsa-aviraḷadantalakkhaṇāni (26-27)

234. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ niketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno piṣuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato ahosi, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ

1. Tosayi (Sī, I)

2. Uṇṇāssa jātā (Ka-Sī)

bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā, sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā,
 samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā
 ahoṣi. So tassa kammaṣṣa kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno
 imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati, cattālīsadanto ca hoti
 aviraḷadanto ca.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti
 cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Abhejjapariso hoti, abhejjāssa
 honti parisā, brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamajānapadā gaṇakamahāmatā
 anīkaṭṭhā dovārikā amaccā pārisajjā rājāno bhogiyā kumārā. Rājā samāno
 idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Abhejjapariso hoti,
 abhejjāssa honti parisā, bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā
 manussā asurā nāgā gandhabbā. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ
 Bhagavā avoca.

235. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Vebhūtiyaṃ sahitabhedakāriṃ,
 Bhedappavaḍḍhanavivādakāriṃ.
 Kalahappavaḍḍhana-akiccakāriṃ,
 Sahitānaṃ bhedajanaṃ na bhaṇi.

Avivādavaḍḍhanakarīṃ sugitaṃ,
 Bhinnānusandhijanaṃ abhaṇi.
 Kalahaṃ janassa panudī samaṅgī,
 Sahitehi nandati pamodati ca.

Sugatīsu so phalavipākāṃ,
 Anubhavati tattha modati.
 Dantā idha honti aviraḷā sahitā,
 Caturō dasassa mukhajā susaṅṅhitā.

Yadi khattiyo bhavati bhūmipati,
 Avibhediyaṣṣa parisā bhavati.
 Samaṇo ca hoti virajo vimalo,
 Parisāssa hoti anugatā acalāti.

Pahūtajjhā-brahmassaralakkhaṇāni (28-29)

236. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nicketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno pharusam vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato ahoṣi. Yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsitā ahoṣi. So tassa kammaṣṣa kaṭattā upacitattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati, pahūtajjhā ca hoti brahmassaro ca karavīkabhāṇī.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhavasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Ādeyyavāco hoti, ādiyantissa vacanaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamajānapadā gaṇakamahāmatṭā anikaṭṭhā dovārikā amaccā pārisajjā rājāno bhogiyā kumārā. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Ādeyyavāco hoti, ādiyantassa vacanaṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā asurā nāgā gandhabbā. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamattaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

237. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Akkosabhaṇḍanavihesakāriṃ,
 Ubbādhikam¹ bahujanappamaddanaṃ.
 Abālhaṃ giram so na bhaṇi pharusam,
 Madhuraṃ bhaṇi susamhitam² sakhilam.

1. Ubbādhakaram (Syā)

2. Susahitam (Syā)

Manaso piyā hadayagāminiyo,
 Vācā so erayati kaṇṇasukhā.
 Vācāsuciṇṇaphalamanubhavi,
 Saggesu vedayatha¹ puññaphalaṃ.

Veditvā so sucaritassa phalaṃ,
 Brahmassarattamidhamajjhagamā.
 Jivhāssa hoti vipulā puthulā,
 Ādeyyavākyavacano bhavati.

Gihinopi ijjhati yathā bhaṇato,
 Atha ce pabbajati so manujo.
 Ādiyantissa vacanaṃ janatā,
 Bahuno bahum subhaṇitaṃ bhaṇatoti.

Sīhahanulakkhaṇaṃ (30)

238. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ nikaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato ahosi kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsitaṃ ahosi kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyaṇṭavatiṃ attasaṃhitāṃ. So tassa kammaṃ kaṭattā -pa-. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ paṭilabhati, sīhahanu hoti.

So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī -pa-. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Appadhamāsiyo hoti kenaci manussabhūtena paccatthikena paccāmittena. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati -pa-. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Appadhamāsiyo hoti abbhantarehi vā bāhirehi vā paccatthikehi paccāmittehi, rāgena vā dosena vā mohena vā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

1. Vedayati (?) Ṭikā oloketabbā.

239. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Na samphappalāpaṃ na muddhataṃ¹,
 Avikiṇṇavacanabyappatho ahosi.
 Ahitamapi ca apanudi,
 Hitamapi ca bahujanasukhañca abhaṇi.

Taṃ katvā ito cuto divamupapajji,
 Sukataphalavipākamanubhosi.
 Caviya punaridhāgato samāno,
 Dvidugamavaratarahanuttamalatta.

Rājā hoti suduppadhamsiyo,
 Manujindo manujādhipati mahānubhāvo.
 Tidivapuravarasamo bhavati,
 Suravarataroriva indo.

Gandhabbāsurayakkharakkhasebhi²,
 Surehi na hi bhavati suppadhamsiyo.
 Tathatto yadi bhavati tathāvidho,
 Idha disā ca paṭidisā ca vidisā cāti.

Samadanta-susukkadāṭhālakkhaṇāni (31-32)

240. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato purimaṃ jātiṃ purimaṃ bhavaṃ purimaṃ niketaṃ pubbe manussabhūto samāno micchājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvikaṃ kappesi, tulākūṭa kamsakūṭa mānakūṭa ukkoṭana vañcana nikati sāciyoga chedana vadha bandhana viparāmosa ālopa sahasākārā³ paṭivirato ahosi. So tassa kammaṃ kaṭattā upacittā ussannattā vipulattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjati. So tattha aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhāti dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukheṇa dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi

1. Buddhatanti (Ka) 2. Surasakkarakkhasebhi (Syā) 3. Sāhasākārā (Sī, Syā, I)

rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi. So tato cuto itthattaṃ āgato samāno imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhati, samadanto ca hoti susukkadāṭho ca.

So tehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā cāturanto vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyaṃ sattaratanasamannāgato. Tassimāni satta ratanāni bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ, cakkaratanaṃ hatthiratanāṃ assaratanaṃ maṇiratanāṃ itthiratanāṃ gahapatiratanāṃ pariṇāyakaratanameva sattamaṃ. Parosahassaṃ kho panassa puttā bhavanti sūrā vīraṅgarūpā parasenappamaddanā. So imaṃ pathaviṃ sāgarapariyaṃ akhilamanimittamaṅṅakāṃ iddhaṃ phītaṃ khemaṃ sivaṃ nirabbudaṃ adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijīya ajjhāvasati. Rājā samāno kiṃ labhati. Suciparivāro hoti sucissa honti parivārā brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamaṅjanapadā gaṇakamahāmattā anikaṭṭhā dovārikā amaccā pārisajjā rājāno bhogiyā kumārā. Rājā samāno idaṃ labhati.

Sace kho pana agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, Arahaṃ hoti Sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭṭacchado. Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati. Suciparivāro hoti, sucissa honti parivārā, bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā asurā nāgā gandhabbā. Buddho samāno idaṃ labhati. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca.

241. Tatthetaṃ vuccati—

Micchājīvaṅca avassaji samena vuttim,
 Sucinā so janayittha dhammikenā.
 Ahitamapi ca apanudi,
 Hitamapi ca bahujanasukhaṅca acari.
 Sagge vedayati naro sukhapphalāni,
 Karitvā nipuṇebhi vidūhi sabbhi.
 Vaṇṇitāni tidivapuravarasamo,
 Abhiramati ratikhiddāsamaṅgī.

Laddhāna mānusakaṃ bhavaṃ tato,
 Cavitvāna sukataphalavipākaṃ.
 Sesakena paṭilabhati lapanajaṃ,
 Samamapi sucisusukkaṃ¹.

Taṃ veyyañjanikā samāgatā bahavo,
 Byākaṃsu nipuṇasammataṃ manujā.
 Sucijanaparivāragaṇo bhavati,
 Dijasamasukkasucisobhanadanto.

Rañño hoti bahujano,
 Suciparivāro mahatiṃ mahiṃ anusāsato.
 Pasayha na ca janapadatudanaṃ,
 Hitamapi ca bahujana sukhañca caranti.

Atha ce pabbajati bhavati vipāpo,
 Samaṇo samitarajo vivaṭṭacchado.
 Vigatadarathakilamatho,
 Imamapi ca paramapi ca² passati lokāṃ.

Tassovādakarā bahugihī ca pabbajitā ca,
 Asuciṃ garahitaṃ dhunanti pāpaṃ.
 Sa hi sucibhi parivuto bhavati,
 Malakhilakalikilese panudehī³.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
 abhinanduntī.

Lakkhaṇasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ.

-
1. Laddhāna manussakaṃ bhavaṃ tato caviya, puna sukataphalavipākasesakena.
 Paṭilabhati lapanajaṃ samamapi, suci ca sucisuddhasusukkaṃ. (Syā)
 2. Imampi ca parampi ca (I), parampi paramampi ca (Syā)
 3. Tassovādakarā bahugihī ca, pabbajitā ca asucivigarahita.
 Panudipāpassa hi sucibhiparivuto, bhavati malakhilakalikilese panudeti. (Syā)

8. Siᅅgālasutta

242. Evaᅁ me sutāᅁ—ekaᅁ saᅁayaᅁ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veᅁuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana saᅁayena Siᅅgālak¹ gahapatiputto kālasseva uᅁᅁhāya Rājagahā nikkhamitvā allavattho allakeso paᅁᅁjaliko puthudisā² namassati puratthimaᅁ disaᅁ dakkhiᅁaᅁ disaᅁ pacchimaᅁ disaᅁ uttaraᅁ disaᅁ heᅁᅁhimaᅁ disaᅁ uparimaᅁ disaᅁ.

243. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaᅁhasamayaᅁ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaᅁ piᅁᅁᅁya pāvise. Addasā kho Bhagavā Siᅅgālakaᅁ gahapatiputtaᅁ kālasseva vuᅁᅁhāya Rājagahā nikkhamitvā allavatthaᅁ allakesaᅁ paᅁᅁjalikaᅁ puthudisā namassantaᅁ puratthimaᅁ disaᅁ dakkhiᅁaᅁ disaᅁ pacchimaᅁ disaᅁ uttaraᅁ disaᅁ heᅁᅁhimaᅁ disaᅁ uparimaᅁ disaᅁ, disvā Siᅅgālakaᅁ gahapatiputtaᅁ etadavoca “kiᅁ nu kho tvaᅁ gahapatiputta kālasseva vuᅁᅁhāya Rājagahā nikkhamitvā allavattho allakeso paᅁᅁjaliko puthudisā namassasi puratthimaᅁ disaᅁ dakkhiᅁaᅁ disaᅁ pacchimaᅁ disaᅁ uttaraᅁ disaᅁ heᅁᅁhimaᅁ disaᅁ uparimaᅁ disaᅁ”ti. Pitā maᅁ bhante kālaᅁ karonto evaᅁ avaca “disā tāta namasseyyāsī”ti. So kho ahaᅁ bhante pituvacanaᅁ sakkaronto garuᅁ karonto māᅁnento pūjento kālasseva vuᅁᅁhāya Rājagahā nikkhamitvā allavattho allakeso paᅁᅁjaliko puthudisā namassāmi puratthimaᅁ disaᅁ dakkhiᅁaᅁ disaᅁ pacchimaᅁ disaᅁ uttaraᅁ disaᅁ heᅁᅁhimaᅁ disaᅁ uparimaᅁ disanti.

Cha disā

244. Na kho gahapatiputta ariyassa vinaye evaᅁ cha disā³ namassitabbāti. Yathā kathaᅁ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye cha disā³ namassitabbā, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaᅁ desetu, yathā ariyassa vinaye cha disā³ namassitabbāti.

Tena hi gahapatiputta suᅁohi sādhukaᅁ manasikarohi bhāsissāmīti. “Evaᅁ bhante”ti kho Siᅅgālako gahapatiputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Siᅅgālako (Sī)

2. Puthuddisā (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Chaddisā (Sī, I)

Yato kho gahapatiputta ariyasāvakaṃ cattāro kammakilesā pahīnā honti, catūhi ca ṭhānehi pāpakammaṃ na karoti, cha ca bhogānaṃ apāyamukhāni na sevati. So evaṃ cuddasa pāpakāpagato chaddisāpaṭicchādī¹ ubholokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti. Tassa ayañcava loko āraddho hoti paro ca loko, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjati.

Cattārokammakilesā

245. Katamassa cattāro kammakilesā pahīnā honti. Pāṇātipāto kho gahapatiputta kammakilesa, adinnādānaṃ kammakilesa, kāmesumicchācāro kammakilesa, musāvādo kammakilesa. Imassa cattāro kammakilesā pahīnā hontīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna² Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ, musāvādo ca vuccati.
Paradāragamanañceva, nappasaṃsanti paṇḍitāti.

Catuṭṭhānaṃ

246. Katamehi catūhi ṭhānehi pāpakammaṃ na karoti. Chandāgatiṃ gacchanto pāpakammaṃ karoti, dosāgatiṃ gacchanto pāpakammaṃ karoti, mohāgatiṃ gacchanto pāpakammaṃ karoti, bhayāgatiṃ gacchanto pāpakammaṃ karoti. Yato kho gahapatiputta ariyasāvako neva chandāgatiṃ gacchati, na dosāgatiṃ gacchati, na mohāgatiṃ gacchati, na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi pāpakammaṃ na karotīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, yo dhammaṃ ativattati.

Nihīyati yaso tassa³, kāḷapakkheva candimā.

Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, yo dhammaṃ nātivattati.

Āpūراتi yaso tassa³, sukkaḷapakkheva⁴ candimāti.

1. Paṭicchādī hoti (Syā)

2. Idaṃ vatvā (Sī, I) evamādisesu ṭhānesu.

3. Tassa yaso (bahūsu, Vinayepi)

4. Juḥhapakkheva (Ka)

Cha apāyamukhāni

247. Katamāni cha bhogānaṃ apāyamukhāni na sevati.
Surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānānuyogo kho gahapatiputta bhogānaṃ
apāyamukhaṃ, vikālavisikhācariyānuyogo bhogānaṃ apāyamukhaṃ,
samajjābhicaraṇaṃ bhogānaṃ apāyamukhaṃ, jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyogo
bhogānaṃ apāyamukhaṃ, pāpamittānuyogo bhogānaṃ apāyamukhaṃ,
ālassānuyogo¹ bhogānaṃ apāyamukhaṃ.

Surāmerayassa cha ādīnavā

248. Cha khome gahapatiputta ādīnavā
surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānānuyoge. Sandiṭṭhikā dhanajāni²,
kalahappavaḍḍhanī, rogānaṃ āyatanāṃ, akittisañjananī, kopīnanidaṃsanī,
paññāya dubbalikaraṇītveva chaṭṭhaṃ padaṃ bhavati. Ime kho gahapatiputta
cha ādīnavā surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānānuyoge.

Vikālacariyāya cha ādīnavā

249. Cha khome gahapatiputta ādīnavā vikālavisikhācariyānuyoge.
Attāpissa agutto arakkhito hoti, puttadāropissa agutto arakkhito hoti,
sāpateyyaṃpissa aguttaṃ arakkhitaṃ hoti, saṅkiyo ca hoti pāpakesu
ṭhānesu³, abhūtavacanaṃ ca tasmim rūhati, bahūnañca dukkhadhammānaṃ
purakkhato hoti. Ime kho gahapatiputta cha ādīnavā
vikālavisikhācariyānuyoge.

Samajjābhicaraṇassa cha ādīnavā

250. Cha khome gahapatiputta ādīnavā samajjābhicaraṇe. Kva⁴ naccāṃ,
kva gītāṃ, kva vāditaṃ, kva akkhānaṃ, kva paṇissaraṃ, kva
kumbhathunanti. Ime kho gahapatiputta cha ādīnavā samajjābhicaraṇe.

1. Ālassānuyogo (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Dhanañjāni (Sī, I)

3. Tesu tesu ṭhānesu (Syā)

4. Kvaṃ (Ka-Sī, I)

Jūtappamādassa cha ādīnavā

251. Cha khome gahapatiputta ādīnavā jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyoge. Jayam veram pasavati, jino vittamanusocati, sandiṭṭhikā dhanajāni, sabhāgatassa¹ vacanam na rūhati, mittāmaccānam paribhūto hoti, āvāhavivāhakānam apatthito hoti “akkhadhutto ayam purisapuggalo nālam dārabharaṇāyā”ti. Ime kho gahapatiputta cha ādīnavā jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyoge.

Pāpamittatāya cha ādīnavā

252. Cha khome gahapatiputta ādīnavā pāpamittānuyoge. Ye dhuttā, ye soṇḍā, ye pipāsā, ye nekatikā, ye vañcanikā, ye sāhasikā. Tyāssa mittā honti te sahāyā. Ime kho gahapatiputta cha ādīnavā pāpamittānuyoge.

Ālasyassa cha ādīnavā

253. Cha khome gahapatiputta ādīnavā ālasyānuyoge. Atisītanti kammaṃ na karoti, ati-uṇhanti kammaṃ na karoti, atisāyanti kammaṃ na karoti, atipātoti kammaṃ na karoti, atichātosmīti kammaṃ na karoti, atidhātosmīti kammaṃ na karoti. Tassa evam kiccāpadesabahulassa viharato anuppannā ceva bhogā nuppajjanti, uppannā ca bhogā parikkhayam gacchanti. Ime kho gahapatiputta cha ādīnavā ālasyānuyogoeti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idam vatvāna Sugato athāparam etadavoca Satthā—

“Hoti pānasakhā nāma,
Hoti sammiyasammiyo.
Yo ca atthesu jātesu,
Sahāyo hoti so sakhā.

1. Sabhāye tassa (Ka)

Ussūraseyyā paradārasevanā,
 Verappasavo¹ ca anattatā ca.
 Pāpā ca mittā sukadariyatā ca,
 Ete cha ṭhānā purisaṃ dhamsayanti.

Pāpamitto pāpasakho,
 Pāpa-ācāragocarō.
 Asmā lokā paramhā ca,
 Ubhayā dhamsate naro.

Akkhitthiyo vāruṇī naccagītaṃ,
 Divā soppaṃ pāricariyā akāle.
 Pāpā ca mittā sukadariyatā ca,
 Ete cha ṭhānā purisaṃ dhamsayanti.

Akkhehi dibbanti suraṃ pivanti,
 Yantitthiyo pāṇasamā paresaṃ.
 Nihīnasevī na ca vuddhasevī²,
 Nihīyate kāḷapakkheva cando.

Yo vāruṇī addhano akiñcano,
 Pipāso pivam papāgato³.
 Udakamiva iṇaṃ vigāhati,
 Akulaṃ⁴ kāhiti khippamattano.

Na divā soppasīlena, rattinuṭṭhānadessinā⁵.
 Niccaṃ mattenā soṇḍena, sakkā āvasitum gharaṃ.

Atisītaṃ ati-uṇhaṃ, atisāyamidaṃ ahu.
 Iti vissaṭṭhākammante, atthā accenti māṇave.

1. Verappasaṅgo (Sī, Syā, I) 2. Vuddhisevī (Syā), buddhisevī (Ka)

3. Vipāsosi atthapāgato (Syā), pipāsopi samappapāgato (Ka)

4. Ākulaṃ (Syā, Ka)

5. Rattinuṭṭhānadassinā (Sī, I), rattinuṭṭhānasīlinā (?)

Yodha sītañca uṇhañca, tiṇā bhiyyo na maññati.
Karaṃ purisakiccāni, so sukhaṃ¹ na vihāyati”ti.

Mittapatirūpaka

254. Cattārome gahapatiputta amittā mittapatirūpakā veditabbā.
Aññadatthuharo amitto mittapatirūpako veditabbo, vacīparamo amitto
mittapatirūpako veditabbo, anuppiyabhāṇī amitto mittapatirūpako veditabbo,
apāyasahāyo amitto mittapatirūpako veditabbo.

255. Catūhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi aññadatthuharo amitto
mittapatirūpako veditabbo.

Aññadatthuharo hoti, appena bahumicchati.
Bhayassa kiccaṃ karoti, sevati atthakāraṇā.

Imehi kho gahapatiputta catūhi ṭhānehi aññadatthuharo amitto
mittapatirūpako veditabbo.

256. Catūhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi vacīparamo amitto
mittapatirūpako veditabbo. Atītena paṭisantharati², anāgatena paṭisantharati,
niratthakena saṅgaṇhāti, paccuppannesu kicesu byasanaṃ dasseti. Imehi
kho gahapatiputta catūhi ṭhānehi vacīparamo amitto mittapatirūpako
veditabbo.

257. Catūhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi anuppiyabhāṇī amitto
mittapatirūpako veditabbo. Pāpakāmpissa³ anujānāti, kalyāṇāmpissa
anujānāti, sammukhāssa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, parammukhāssa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati.
Imehi kho gahapatiputta catūhi ṭhānehi anuppiyabhāṇī amitto
mittapatirūpako veditabbo.

1. Sukhā (sabbattha) Aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.

2. Paṭisandharati (Ka)

3. Pāpakammaṃpissa (Syā)

258. Catūhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi apāyasahāyo amitto mittapatirūpako veditabbo. Surā meraya majjappamādaṭṭhānā nuyoge sahāyo hoti, vikāla visikhā cariyā nuyoge sahāyo hoti, samajjābhicarane sahāyo hoti, jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyoge sahāyo hoti. Imehi kho gahapatiputta catūhi ṭhānehi apāyasahāyo amitto mittapatirūpako veditabboti.

259. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idam vatvāna Sugato athāparam etadvoca Sathā—

“Aññadatthuharo mitto, yo ca mitto vacīparo¹.

Anuppiyañca yo āha, apāyesu ca yo sakhā.

Ete amitte cattāro, iti viññāya paṇḍito.

Ārakā parivajjeyya, maggam paṭibhayaṃ yathā”ti.

Suhadamitta

260. Cattārome gahapatiputta mittā suhadā veditabbā. Upakāro² mitto suhado veditabbo, samānasukhadukkho mitto suhado veditabbo, atthakkhāyī mitto suhado veditabbo, anukampako mitto suhado veditabbo.

261. Catūhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi upakāro mitto suhado veditabbo. Pamattaṃ rakkhati, pamattassa sāpateyyaṃ rakkhati, bhītassa saraṇaṃ hoti, uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu taddiguṇaṃ bhogaṃ anuppadeti. Imehi kho gahapatiputta catūhi ṭhānehi upakāro mitto suhado veditabbo.

262. Catūhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi samānasukhadukkho mitto suhado veditabbo. Guyhamassa ācikkhati, guyhamassa parigūhati, āpadāsu na vijahati, jīvitampissa atthāya pariccattaṃ hoti. Imehi kho gahapatiputta catūhi ṭhānehi samānasukhadukkho mitto suhado veditabbo.

1. Vacīparamo (Syā)

2. Upakārako (Syā)

263. Catūhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi atthakkhāyī mitto suhado veditabbo. Pāpā nivāreti, kalyāṇe niveseti, assutaṃ sāveti, saggassa maggaṃ ācikkhati. Imehi kho gahapatiputta catūhi ṭhānehi atthakkhāyī mitto suhado veditabbo.

264. Catūhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi anukampako mitto suhado veditabbo. Abhavenassa na nandati, bhavenassa nandati, avaṇṇaṃ bhaṇamānaṃ nivāreti, vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇamānaṃ pasaṃsati. Imehi kho gahapatiputta catūhi ṭhānehi anukampako mitto suhado veditabboti.

265. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Upakāro ca yo mitto, sukhe dukkhe¹ ca yo sakhā².
Atthakkhāyī ca yo mitto, yo ca mittānukampako.

Etepi mitte cattāro, iti viññāya paṇḍito.
Sakkaccaṃ payirupāseyya, mātā puttaṃva orasaṃ.
Paṇḍito sīlasampanno, jalaṃ aggīva bhāsati.

Bhoge saṃharamānassa, bhamarasseva irīyato.
Bhogā sannicayaṃ yanti, vammikovupacīyati.

Evaṃ bhoge samāhatvā³, alatto kule gihī.
Catudhā vibhaje bhoge, sa ve mittāni ganthati.

Ekena bhoge bhujjeyya, dvīhi kammaṃ payojaye.
Catutthaṅca nidhāpeyya, āpadāsu bhavissatī”ti.

Chaddisāpaṭicchādanakaṇḍa

266. Kathaṅca gahapatiputta ariyasāvako chaddisāpaṭicchādī hoti. Cha imā gahapatiputta disā veditabbā. Puratthimā disā mātāpitāro veditabbā, dakkhiṇā disā ācariyā veditabbā, pacchimā

1. Sukhadukkho (Syā, Ka)

2. Yo ca mitto sukhe dukkhe (Si, I)

3. Samāharitvā (Syā)

disā puttadārā veditabbā, uttarā disā mittāmaccā veditabbā, heṭṭhimā disā dāsakammakarā veditabbā, uparimā disā samaṇabrāhmaṇā veditabbā.

267. Pañcahi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi puttana puratthimā disā mātāpitaro paccupaṭṭhātabbā “bhato ne¹ bharissāmi, kiccaṃ nesaṃ karissāmi, kulavaṃsaṃ ṭhapessāmi, dāyajjaṃ paṭipajjāmi, atha vā pana petānaṃ kālaṅkatānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ anuppadassāmīti. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi puttana puratthimā disā mātāpitaro paccupaṭṭhitā pañcahi ṭhānehi puttaṃ anukampanti, pāpā nivārenti, kalyāṇe nivesenti, sippaṃ sikkhāpentī, patirūpena dārena saṃyojenti, samaye dāyajjaṃ niyyādentī². Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi puttana puratthimā disā mātāpitaro paccupaṭṭhitā imehi pañcahi ṭhānehi puttaṃ anukampanti. Evamassa esā puratthimā disā paṭicchannā hoti khemā appaṭibhayā.

268. Pañcahi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi antevāsinā dakkhiṇā disā ācariyā paccupaṭṭhātabbā uṭṭhānena upaṭṭhānena sussusāya pāricariyāya sakkaccaṃ sippapaṭiggahaṇena³. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi antevāsinā dakkhiṇā disā ācariyā paccupaṭṭhitā pañcahi ṭhānehi antevāsiṃ anukampanti, suvinītaṃ vinentī, suggahitaṃ gāhāpentī, sabbasippassutaṃ samakkhāyino bhavanti, mittāmaccesu paṭiyādentī⁴, disāsu parittānaṃ karonti. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi antevāsinā dakkhiṇā disā ācariyā paccupaṭṭhitā imehi pañcahi ṭhānehi antevāsiṃ anukampanti. Evamassa esā dakkhiṇā disā paṭicchannā hoti khemā appaṭibhayā.

269. Pañcahi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi sāmikena pacchimā disā bhariyā paccupaṭṭhātabbā sammānanāya anavamānanāya⁵ anaticariyāya issariyavossaggena alaṅkārānuppadānena. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi sāmikena pacchimā disā bhariyā paccupaṭṭhitā pañcahi

1. Nesaṃ (bahūsu)

3. Sippaṃ paṭiggahaṇena (Syā), sippa-uggahaṇena (Ka)

5. Avimānanāya (Syā, I)

2. Niyyātentī (Ka-Sī)

4. Paṭivedentī (Syā)

ṭhānehi sāmikaṃ anukampati, susaṃvihitakammantā ca hoti, saṅgahitaparijanā¹ ca, anaticārinī ca, sambhataṃ ca anurakkhati, dakkhā ca hoti analasā sabbakiccesu. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi sāmikena pacchimā disā bhariyā paccupaṭṭhitā imehi pañcahi ṭhānehi sāmikaṃ anukampati. Evamassa esā pacchimā disā paṭicchannā hoti khemā appaṭibhayā.

270. Pañcahi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi kulaputtana uttarā disā mittāmaccā paccupaṭṭhātabbā dānena peyyavajjena² atthacariyāya samānattatāya avisaṃvādanatāya. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi kulaputtana uttarā disā mittāmaccā paccupaṭṭhitā pañcahi ṭhānehi kulaputtam anukampanti, pamattaṃ rakkhanti, pamattassa sāpateyyaṃ rakkhanti, bhītaṃ saraṇaṃ honti, āpadāsu na vijahanti, aparapajā cassa paṭipūjenti. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi kulaputtana uttarā disā mittāmaccā paccupaṭṭhitā imehi pañcahi ṭhānehi kulaputtam anukampanti. Evamassa esā uttarā disā paṭicchannā hoti khemā appaṭibhayā.

271. Pañcahi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi ayyirakena³ heṭṭhimā disā dāsakammakarā paccupaṭṭhātabbā yathābalaṃ kammantasamvidhānena bhattavetanānuppādānena gilānupaṭṭhānena acchariyānaṃ rasānaṃ saṃvibhāgena samaye vossaggena. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi ayyirakena heṭṭhimā disā dāsakammakarā paccupaṭṭhitā pañcahi ṭhānehi ayyirakaṃ anukampanti, pubbuṭṭhāyino ca honti, pacchā nipātino ca, dinnādāyino ca, sukatakammakarā ca, kittivaṇṇaharā ca. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi ayyirakena heṭṭhimā disā dāsakammakarā paccupaṭṭhitā imehi pañcahi ṭhānehi ayyirakaṃ anukampanti. Evamassa esā heṭṭhimā disā paṭicchannā hoti khemā appaṭibhayā.

272. Pañcahi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi kulaputtana uparimā disā samaṇabrāhmaṇā paccupaṭṭhātabbā mettana kāyakammaṃ mettana vacīkammaṃ

1. Susaṅgahitaparijanā (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Piyavajjena (Syā, Ka)

3. Ayyirakena (Sī, Syā, I)

mettena manokammena anāvaṭadvāratāya āmisānuppādānena. Imehi kho gahapatiputta pañcahi ṭhānehi kulaputtana uparimā disā samaṇabrāhmaṇā paccupaṭṭhitā chahi ṭhānehi kulaputtam anukampanti, pāpā nivārenti, kalyāṇe nivesenti, kalyāṇena manasā anukampanti, assutam sāventi, sutam pariyodāpentī, saggassa maggam ācikkhanti. Imehi kho gahapatiputta chahi ṭhānehi kulaputtana uparimā disā samaṇabrāhmaṇā paccupaṭṭhitā imehi chahi ṭhānehi kulaputtam anukampanti. Evamassa esā uparimā disā paṭicchannā hoti khemā appaṭibhayāti.

273. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idam vatvāna Sugato athāparam etadavoca Satthā—

“Mātāpitā disā pubbā, ācariyā dakkhiṇā disā.
 Puttadārā disā pacchā, mittāmaccā ca uttarā.
 Dāsakammakarā heṭṭhā, uddham samaṇabrāhmaṇā.
 Etā disā namasseyya, alamatto kule gihī.
 Paṇḍito sīlasampanno, saṇho ca paṭibhānavā.
 Nivātavutti atthaddho, tādiso labhate yasaṃ.
 Uṭṭhānako analaso, āpadāsu na vedhati.
 Acchinnavutti medhāvī, tādiso labhate yasaṃ.
 Saṅgāhako mittakaro, vadaññū vītamaccharo.
 Netā vinetā anunetā, tādiso labhate yasaṃ.
 Dānañca peyyavajjañca, atthacariyā ca yā idha.
 Samānattatā ca dhammesu, tattha tattha yathāraham.
 Ete kho saṅgahā loke, rathassāṇīva yāyato.
 Ete ca saṅgahā nāssu, na mātā puttakāraṇā.
 Labhetha mānam pūjam vā, pitā vā puttakāraṇā.
 Yasmā ca saṅgahā ete, sammapekkhanti¹ paṇḍitā.
 Tasmā mahattam papponti, pāsamsā ca bhavanti te”ti.

1. Samavekkhanti (Sī, I, Ka)

274. Evaᅅ vutte Siᅅgālako gahapatiputto Bhagavantāᅅ etadavoca
 “abhikkantāᅅ bhante, abhikkantāᅅ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaᅅ vā
 ukkujjeyya, paᅇicchannaᅅ vā vivareyya, mūᅇhassa vā maggaᅅ ācikkheyya,
 andhakāre vā telapajjotaᅅ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī”ti,
 evamevaᅅ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaᅅ bhante
 Bhagavantāᅅ saraᅇaᅅ gacchāmi dhammaᅅca bhikkhusaᅅᅇhaᅅca, upāsakaᅅ
 maᅅ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāᅇupetaᅅ saraᅇaᅅ gatan”ti.

Siᅅgālasuttaᅅ¹ niᅇᅇhitaᅅ aᅇᅇhamaᅅ.

9. Āṭānāṭiyasutta

Paṭhamabhāṇavāra

275. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho cattāro mahārājā¹ mahatīyā ca yakkhasenāya mahatīyā ca gandhabbasenāya mahatīyā ca kumbhaṇḍasenāya mahatīyā ca nāgasenāya catuddisaṃ rakkhaṃ ṭhapetvā catuddisaṃ gumbaṃ ṭhapetvā catuddisaṃ ovaraṇaṃ ṭhapetvā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbataṃ obhāsetvā² yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamtīvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimīsu. Tepi kho yakkhā appekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimīsu, appekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodīṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimīsu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjalīṃ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimīsu, appekacce nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimīsu, appekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimīsu.

276. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vessavaṇo mahārājā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santi hi bhante uḷārā yakkhā Bhagavato appasannā, santi hi bhante uḷārā yakkhā Bhagavato pasannā, santi hi bhante majjhimā yakkhā Bhagavato appasannā, santi hi bhante majjhimā yakkhā Bhagavato pasannā, santi hi bhante nīcā yakkhā Bhagavato appasannā, santi hi bhante nīcā yakkhā Bhagavato pasannā. Yebhuyyena kho pana bhante yakkhā appasannāyeva Bhagavato. Taṃ kissa hetu, Bhagavā hi bhante paṇātipātā veramaṇiyā dhammaṃ deseti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā dhammaṃ deseti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā dhammaṃ deseti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā dhammaṃ deseti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiyā dhammaṃ deseti. Yebhuyyena kho pana bhante yakkhā appaṭiviratāyeva paṇātipātā, appaṭiviratā adinnādānā, appaṭiviratā kāmesumicchācārā, appaṭiviratā musāvādā, appaṭiviratā surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā. Tesāṃ taṃ hoti appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Santi hi bhante Bhagavato sāvakā araṇṇavanapatthāni

1. Mahārājāno (Ka)

2. Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā (Sī, Syā, I)

pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhasseyyakāni¹ paṭisallānasārubbāni. Tatha santi uḷārā yakkhā nivāsino, ye imasmim Bhagavato pāvacane appasannā, tesam pasādāya uggaṇhātu bhante Bhagavā āṭānāṭiyam rakkham bhikkhunam bhikkhunīnam upāsakānam upāsikānam guttiyā rakkhāya avihimsāya phāsuviḥārāyāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho Vessavaṇo mahārājā Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā tāyam velāyam imam āṭānāṭiyam rakkham abhāsi—

277. Vipassissa ca² namatthu, cakkhumantassa sirīmato.

Sikhissapi ca² namatthu, sabbabhūtānukampino.

Vessabhussa ca² namatthu, nhātakassa tapassino.

Namatthu Kakusandhassa, mārasenāpamaddino.

Koṇāgamanassa namatthu, brāhmaṇassa vusīmato.

Kassapassa ca² namatthu, vippamuttassa sabbadhi.

Aṅgīrasassa namatthu, Sakyaputtassa sirīmato.

Yo imam dhammam desesi³, sabbadukkhāpanūdanam.

Ye cāpi nibbutā loke, yathābhūtam vipassisum.

Te janā apisuṇātha⁴, mahantā vītasārada.

Hitam devamanussānam, yam namassanti Gotamam.

Vijjācaraṇasampannam, mahantam vītasāradam.

278. Yato uggacchati sūriyo⁵, ādicco maṇḍalī mahā.

Yassa cuggacchamānassa, samvarīpi nirujjhati.

Yassa cuggate sūriye, divasoti pavuccati.

1. Manussarāhaseyyakāni (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Ime cakārā porāṇapotthakesu natthi.

3. Dhammamadesesi (Sī, Syā, I), dhammam deseti(?)

4. Apisuṇā (Sī, Syā, I)

5. Suriyo (Sī, Syā, I)

Rahadopi tattha gambhīro, samuddo saritodako.

Evaṃ taṃ tattha jānanti, samuddo saritodako.

Ito sā purimā disā, iti naṃ ācikkhatī jano.

Yaṃ disaṃ abhipāleti, mahārājā yasassi so.

Gandhabbānaṃ adhipati¹, Dhataratṭhoti nāmaso.

Ramatī naccagītehi, gandhabbehi purakkhato.

Puttāpi tassa bahavo, ekanāmāti me sutam.

Asīti dasa eko ca, Indanāmā mahabbalā.

Te cāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna, Buddhaṃ Ādiccabandhunam.

Dūratova namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradaṃ.

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Kusalena samekkhasi, amanussāpi taṃ vandanti.

Sutam netam abhiñhaso, tasmā evaṃ vademase.

Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ, Jinaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, Buddhaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

279. Yena petā pavuccanti, pisuṇā piṭṭhimamsikā.

Pāṇātipātino luddā², corā nekatikā janā.

Ito sā dakkhiṇā disā, iti naṃ ācikkhatī jano.

Yaṃ disaṃ abhipāleti, mahārājā yasassi so.

Kumbhaṇḍānaṃ adhipati, Virūḷho-iti nāmaso.

Ramatī naccagītehi, kumbhaṇḍehi purakkhato.

Puttāpi tassa bahavo, ekanāmāti me sutam.

Asīti dasa eko ca, Indanāmā mahabbalā.

Te cāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna, Buddhaṃ Ādiccabandhunam.

Dūratova namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradaṃ.

1. Ādhipati (Sī, Syā, I) evamuparipi,

2. Luddhā (I, Ka)

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.
 Kusalena samekkhasi, amanussāpi taṃ vandanti.
 Sutaṃ netāṃ abhiñhaso, tasmā evaṃ vademase.
 Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ, Jinaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.
 Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, Buddhaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

280. Yattha coggacchati sūriyo, ādicco maṇḍalī mahā.
 Yassa coggacchamānassa, divasopi nirujjhati.
 Yassa coggate sūriye, saṃvarīti pavuccati.
 Rahadopi tattha gambhīro, samuddo saritodako.
 Evaṃ taṃ tattha jānanti, samuddo saritodako.
 Ito sā pacchimā disā, iti naṃ ācikkhatī jano.
 Yaṃ disaṃ abhipāleti, mahārājā yasassi so.
 Nāgānañca adhipati, Virūpakkhoti nāmaso.
 Ramatī naccagītehi, nāgeheva purakkhato.
 Puttāpi tassa bahavo, ekanāmāti me sutaṃ.
 Asīti dasa eko ca, Indanāmā mahabbalā.
 Te cāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna, Buddhaṃ Ādiccabandhunaṃ.
 Dūratova namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradaṃ.
 Namote purisājañña, namote purisuttama.
 Kusalena samekkhasi, amanussāpi taṃ vandanti.
 Sutaṃ netāṃ abhiñhaso, tasmā evaṃ edemase.
 Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ, Jinaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.
 Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, Buddhaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

281. Yena Uttarakuruvho¹, Mahāneru Sudassano.
 Manussā tattha jāyanti, amamā apariggahā.

1. Uttarakurū rammā (Sī, Syā, I)

Na te bījaṃ pavapanti, napi nīyanti naṅgalā.
 Akaṭṭhapākimaṃ sāliṃ, paribhuñjanti mānusa.
 Akaṇaṃ athusāṃ suddhaṃ, sugandhaṃ taṇḍulapphalaṃ.
 Tuṇḍikīre pacitvāna, tato bhuñjanti bhojanaṃ.
 Gāviṃ ekakhuraṃ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Pasuṃ ekakhuraṃ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Itthiṃ vā vāhanaṃ¹ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Purisaṃ vāhanaṃ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Kumāriṃ vāhanaṃ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Kumāraṃ vāhanaṃ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Te yāne abhiruhitvā,
 Sabbā disā anupariyāyanti².
 Pacārā tassa rājino.
 Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ, dibbaṃ yānaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ.
 Pāsādā sivikā ceva, mahārājassa yasassino.
 Tassa ca nagarā ahu,
 Antalikkhe sumāpitā.
 Āṭānāṭā Kusināṭā Parakusināṭā,
 Nāṭasuriyā³ Parakusiṭānāṭā.
 Uttarena Kasivanto⁴,
 Janoghamaparena ca.
 Navanavutiyo Ambara-ambaravatiyo,
 Āḷakamandā nāma rājadhānī.
 Kuverassa kho pana mārisa mahārājassa Visāṇā nāma rājadhānī,
 Tasmā Kuvero mahārājā, Vessavaṇoti pavuccati.

1. Itthī-vāhanaṃ (Sī, I), itthiṃ vāhanaṃ (Syā)

3. Nāṭapuriyā (Sī, I), Nāṭapariyā (Syā)

2. Anupariyanti (Syā)

4. Kapivanto (Sī, Syā, I)

Paccesanto pakāsentī, Tatolā Tattalā Tatotalā.

Ojasi Tejasi Tatojasī, Sūro Rājā Ariṭṭho Nemi.

Rahadopi tattha Dharaṇī nāma, yato meghā pavassanti.

Vassā yato patāyanti, sabhāpi tattha Sālavatī¹ nāma.

Yattha yakkhā payirupāsanti, tattha niccaphalā rukkhā.

Nānā dijagaṇā yutā, mayūraḥcābhīrudā.

Kokilādīhi vaggūhi.

Jīvañjīvakasaddettha, atho oṭṭhavacittakā.

Kukkuṭakā² kuḷīrakā, vane pokkharasātakā.

Sukasālikasaddettha, daṇḍamāṇavakāni ca.

Sobhati sabbakālaṃ sā, Kuveranaḷinī sadā.

Ito sā uttarā disā, iti naṃ ācikkhatī jano.

Yaṃ disaṃ abhipāleti, mahārājā yasassi so.

Yakkhānañca adhipati, Kuvero iti nāmaso.

Ramatī naccagītehi, yakkheheva purakkhato.

Puttāpi tassa bahavo, ekanāmāti me sutāṃ.

Asīti dasa eko ca, Indanāmā mahabbalā.

Te cāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna, Buddhaṃ Ādiccabandhunaṃ.

Dūratova namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradaṃ.

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Kusalena samekkhasi, amanussāpi taṃ vandanti.

Sutaṃ netāṃ abhiṇhaso, tasmā evaṃ vademase.

Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ, Jinaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, Buddhaṃ vandāma Gotamanti.

Ayaṃ kho sā mārisa āṭānāṭiyā rakkhā bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ
upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ guttiyā rakkhāya avihimsāya phāsuvihārāya.

1. Bhagalavatī (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Kukutthakā (Sī, I)

282. Yassa kassaci mārīsa bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā upāsakassa vā upāsikāya vā ayaṃ āṭānāṭiyā rakkhā suggahitā bhavissati samattā pariyāputā¹. Taṃ ce amanusso yakkho vā yakkhinī vā yakkhapotako vā yakkhapotikā vā yakkhamahāmatto vā yakkhapārisajjo vā yakkhapacāro vā, gandhabbo vā gandhabbī vā gandhabbapotako vā gandhabbapotikā vā gandhabbamahāmatto vā gandhabbapārisajjo vā gandhabbapacāro vā, kumbhaṇḍo vā kumbhaṇḍī vā kumbhaṇḍapotako vā kumbhaṇḍapotikā vā kumbhaṇḍamahāmatto vā kumbhaṇḍapārisajjo vā kumbhaṇḍapacāro vā, nāgo vā nāgī vā nāgapotako vā nāgapotikā vā nāgamahāmatto vā nāgapārisajjo vā nāgapacāro vā paduṭṭhacitto bhikkhuṃ vā bhikkhuniṃ vā upāsakaṃ vā upāsikaṃ vā gacchantāṃ vā anugaccheyya, ṭhitāṃ vā upatiṭṭheyya, nisinnaṃ vā upanisīdeyya, nipannaṃ vā upanipajjeyya. Na me so mārīsa amanusso labheyya gāmesu vā nigamesu vā sakkāraṃ vā garukāraṃ vā. Na me so mārīsa amanusso labheyya Āḷakamandāya nāma rājadhāniyā vatthuṃ vā vāsaṃ vā. Na me so mārīsa amanusso labheyya yakkhānaṃ samitiṃ gantuṃ. Apissu naṃ mārīsa amanussā anāvayhaṃpi naṃ kareyyuṃ avivayhaṃ. Apissu naṃ mārīsa amanussā attāhipi paripuṇṇāhi paribhāsāhi paribhāseyyuṃ. Apissu naṃ mārīsa amanussā rittāmpissa pattāṃ sīse nikkujjeyyuṃ. Apissu naṃ mārīsa amanussā sattadhāpissa muddhaṃ phāleyyuṃ.

Santi hi mārīsa amanussā caṇḍā ruddhā² rabhasā, te neva mahārājānaṃ ādiyanti, na mahārājānaṃ purisakānaṃ ādiyanti, na mahārājānaṃ purisakānaṃ purisakānaṃ ādiyanti. Tekho te mārīsa amanussā mahārājānaṃ avaruddhānāma vuccanti. Seyyathāpi mārīsa rañño Māgadhasa vijjite mahācorā. Te neva rañño Māgadhasa ādiyanti, na rañño Māgadhasa purisakānaṃ ādiyanti, na rañño Māgadhasa purisakānaṃ purisakānaṃ ādiyanti. Te kho te mārīsa mahācorā rañño Māgadhasa avaruddhā nāma vuccanti. Evameva kho mārīsa santi amanussā caṇḍā ruddhā rabhasā, te neva mahārājānaṃ ādiyanti, na mahārājānaṃ purisakānaṃ ādiyanti, na mahārājānaṃ purisakānaṃ purisakānaṃ ādiyanti.

1. Pariyāputā (Ka)

2. Ruddā (Si, I)

Te kho te mārīsa amanussā mahārājānaṃ avaruddhā nāma vuccanti. Yo hi koci mārīsa amanusso yakkho vā yakkhinī vā -pa- gandhabbo vā gandhabbī vā -pa- kumbhaṇḍo vā kumbhaṇḍī vā -pa- nāgo vā nāgī vā nāgapotako vā nāgapotikā vā nāgamahāmatto vā nāgapārisajjo vā nāgapacāro vā paduṭṭhacitto bhikkhuṃ vā bhikkhuniṃ vā upāsakaṃ vā upāsikaṃ vā gacchantaṃ vā anugaccheyya, ṭhitaṃ vā upatiṭṭheyya, nisinnaṃ vā upanisīdeyya, nipannaṃ vā upanipajjeyya. Imesaṃ yakkhānaṃ mahāyakkhānaṃ senāpatīnaṃ mahāsenāpatīnaṃ ujjhāpetabbaṃ vikkanditabbaṃ viravitabbaṃ “ayaṃ yakkho gaṇhāti, ayaṃ yakkho āvisati, ayaṃ yakkho heṭheti, ayaṃ yakkho viheṭheti, ayaṃ yakkho himsati, ayaṃ yakkho vihimsati, ayaṃ yakkho na muñcati”ti.

283. Katamesaṃ yakkhānaṃ mahāyakkhānaṃ senāpatīnaṃ mahāsenāpatīnaṃ.

Indo Somo Varuṇo ca, Bhāradvājo Pajāpati.

Candano Kāmasetṭho ca, Kinnuḅhaṇḍu Nighaṇḍu ca.

Panādo Opamañño ca, Devasūto ca Mātali.

Cittaseno ca Gandhabbo, Naḷo rājā Janesabho¹.

Sātāgiro Hemavato, Puṇṇako Karatiyo Guḷo.

Sivako Mucalindo ca, Vessāmitto Yugandharo.

Gopālo Supparodho ca², Hiri Netti³ ca Mandiyo.

Pañcālaçaṇḍo Āḷavako, Pajjunno Sumano Sumukho.

Dadhimukho Maṇi Māṇivaro⁴ Dīgho, atho Serīsako saha.

Imesaṃ yakkhānaṃ mahāyakkhānaṃ senāpatīnaṃ mahāsenāpatīnaṃ ujjhāpetabbaṃ vikkanditabbaṃ viravitabbaṃ “ayaṃ yakkho gaṇhāti, ayaṃ yakkho āvisati, ayaṃ yakkho heṭheti, ayaṃ yakkho viheṭheti, ayaṃ yakkho himsati, ayaṃ yakkho vihimsati, ayaṃ yakkho na muñcati”ti.

1. Janosabho (Syā)

3. Hirī nettī (Sī, I)

2. Suppagedho ca (Sī, Syā, I)

4. Maṇi mānicaro (Syā, I)

Ayaṃ kho sā mārisa āṭānāṭiyā rakkhā bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ guttiyā rakkhāya avihimsāya phāsuvihārāya. Handa ca dāni mayam mārisā gacchāma bahukiccā mayam bahukaraṇīyāti. Yassadāni tumhe mahārājāno kālaṃ maññathāti.

284. Atha kho cattāro mahārājā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu. Tepi kho yakkhā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ appekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu, appekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu, appekacce yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu, appekacce nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu, appekacce tuṅhībhūtā tatthevantaradhāyimsūti.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

Dutiyabhāṇavāra

285. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi—imaṃ bhikkhave rattim cattāro mahārājā mahatīyā ca yakkhasenāya mahatīyā ca gandhabbasenāya mahatīyā ca kumbhaṇḍasenāya mahatīyā ca nāgasenāya catuddisaṃ rakkhaṃ ṭhapetvā catuddisaṃ gumbaṃ ṭhapetvā catuddisaṃ ovaraṇaṃ ṭhapetvā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbataṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Tepi kho bhikkhave yakkhā appekacce maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce mayā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce yenāhaṃ tenañjalim paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, appekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu.

286. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho bhikkhave Vessavaṇo mahārājā maṃ etadavoca, santi hi bhante uḷārā yakkhā Bhagavato appasannā -pa- santi

hi bhante. Nīcā yakkhā Bhagavato pasannā. Yebhuyyena kho pana bhante yakkhā appasannāyeva Bhagavato. Tam kissa hetu, Bhagavā hi bhante pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā dhammaṃ deseti -pa- surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiyā dhammaṃ deseti. Yebhuyyena kho pana bhante yakkhā appaṭiviratāyeva pāṇātipātā -pa- appaṭiviratā surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā. Tesam tam hoti appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Santi hi bhante Bhagavato sāvakā araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhasseyyakāni paṭisallānasārubbāni. Tattha santi uḷārā yakkhā nivāsino, ye imasmiṃ Bhagavato pāvacane appasannā, tesam pasādāya uggaṇhātu bhante Bhagavā āṭānāṭiyaṃ rakkhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ guttiyā rakkhāya avihimsāya phāsuvihārāyāti. Adhivāsesiṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho bhikkhave Vessavaṇo mahārājā me adhivāsanam veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ āṭānāṭiyaṃ rakkhaṃ abhāsi.

287. Vipassissa ca namatthu, cakkhumāntassa sirīmato.

Sikhissapica namatthu, sabbabhūtānukampino.

Vessabhussa ca namatthu, nhātakassa tapassino.

Namatthu kakusandhassa, mārasenāpamaddino.

Koṇāgamanassa namatthu, brāhmaṇassa vusīmato.

Kassapassa ca namatthu, vippamuttassa sabbadhi.

Āṅgīrasassa namatthu, Sakyaputtassa sirīmato.

Yo imaṃ dhammaṃ desesi, sabbadukkhāpanūdanam.

Ye cāpi nibbutā loke, yathābhūtaṃ vipassisuṃ.

Te janā apisuṇātha, mahantā vītasārādā.

Hitam devamanussānam, yaṃ namassanti Gotamam.

Vijjācaraṇasampannam, mahantaṃ vītasāradaṃ.

288. Yato uggacchati sūriyo, ādicco maṇḍalī mahā.

Yassa cuggacchamānassa, saṃvarīpi nirujjhati.

Yassa cuggate sūriye, divasoti pavuccati.

Rahadopi tattha gambhīro, samuddo saritodako.

Evaṃ taṃ tattha jānanti, samuddo saritodako.

Ito sā purimā disā, iti naṃ ācikkhatī jano.

Yaṃ disaṃ abhipāleti, mahārājā yasassi so.

Gandhabbānaṃ adhipati, Dhataratṭhoti nāmaso.

Ramatī naccagītehi, gandhabbehi purakkhato.

Puttāpi tassa bahavo, ekanāmāti me sutam.

Asīti dasa eko ca, Indanāmā mahabbalā.

Te cāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna, Buddhaṃ ādiccabandhunam.

Dūratova namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradam.

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Kusalena samekkhasi, amanussāpi taṃ vandanti.

Sutam netam abhiñhaso, tasmā evaṃ vademase.

Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ, Jinaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

Vijjācaraṇasampannam, Buddhaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

289. Yena petā pavuccanti, pisuṇā piṭṭhimaṃsikā.

Pāṇātipātino luddā, corā nekatikā janā.

Ito sā dakkhinā disā, iti naṃ ācikkhatī jano.

Yaṃ disaṃ abhipāleti, mahārājā yasassi so.

Kumbhaṇḍānaṃ adhipati, Virūḷho-iti nāmaso.

Ramatī naccagītehi, kumbhaṇḍehi purakkhato.

Puttāpi tassa bahavo, ekanāmāti me sutam.

Asīti dasa eko ca, Indanāmā mahabbalā.

Te cāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna, Buddhaṃ Ādiccabandhunam.

Dūratova namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradam.

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.
 Kusalena samekkhasi, amanussāpi taṃ vandanti.
 Sutaṃ netāṃ abhiñhaso, tasmā evaṃ vademase.
 Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ, Jinaṃ vandnāma Gotamaṃ.
 Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, Buddhaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

290. Yattha coggacchati sūriyo, ādicco maṇḍalī mahā.
 Yassa coggacchamānassa, divasopi nirujjhati.
 Yassa coggate sūriye, saṃvarīti pavuccati.
 Rahadopi tattha gambhīro, samuddo saritodako.
 Evaṃ taṃ tattha jānanti, samuddo saritodako.
 Ito sā pacchimā disā, iti naṃ ācikkhatī jano.
 Yaṃ disaṃ abhipāleti, mahārājā yasassi so.
 Nāgānañca adhipati, Virūpakkhoti nāmaso.
 Ramaṭī naccagītehi, nāgeheva purakkhato.
 Puttāpi tassa bahavo, ekanāmāti me sutaṃ.
 Asīti dasa eko ca, Indanāmā mahabbalā.
 Tecāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna, Buddhaṃ ādiccabandhunaṃ.
 Dūratova namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradaṃ.
 Namote purisājañña, namote purisuttama.
 Kusalena samekkhasi, amanussāpi taṃ vandanti.
 Sutaṃ netāṃ abhiñhaso, tasmā evaṃ vademase.
 Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ, Jinaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.
 Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, Buddhaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.

291. Yena uttarakuruvho, mahāneru sudassano.
 Manussā tattha jāyanti, amamā apariggahā.

Na te bījaṃ pavapanti, nāpi nīyanti naṅgalā.
 Akaṭṭhapākimaṃ sālīṃ, paribhuñjanti mānusa.
 Akaṇaṃ athusam̐ suddham̐, sugandham̐ taṇḍulapphalam̐.
 Tuṇḍikīre pacitvāna, tato bhuñjanti bhojanam̐.
 Gāviṃ ekakhuraṃ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Pasuṃ ekakhuraṃ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Itthiṃ vā vāhanam̐ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Purisaṃ vāhanam̐ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Kumāriṃ vāhanam̐ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Kumāraṃ vāhanam̐ katvā, anuyanti disodisaṃ.
 Te yāne abhiruhitvā,
 Sabbā disā anupariyāyanti.
 Pacārā tassa rājino.
 Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ,
 Dibbam̐ yānaṃ upaṭṭhitam̐.
 Pāsādā sivikā ceva,
 Mahārājassa yasassino.
 Tassa ca nagarā ahu,
 Antalikkhe sumāpitā.
 Āṭānāṭā Kusināṭā Parakusināṭā,
 Nāṭasuriyā Parakusiṭānāṭā.
 Uttarena kasivanto,
 Janoghamaparena ca.
 Navanavutiyo ambara-ambaravatiyo,
 Āḷakamandā nāma rājadhānī.
 Kuverassa kho pana mārisa mahārājassa Visāṇā nāma rājadhānī,
 Tasmā Kuvero mahārājā, Vessavaṇoti pavuccati.

Pacesanto pakāsentī, Tatolā Tattalā Tatotalā.
 Ojasi Tejasi Tatojasī, Sūro Rājā Ariṭṭho Nemi.
 Rahadopi tattha Dharaṇī nāma, yato meghā pavassanti.
 Vassā yato patāyanti, sabhāpi tatthā Sālavatī nāma.
 Yattha yakkhā payirupāsanti, tattha niccaphalā rukkhā.
 Nānā dijagaṇā yutā, mayūraḥcābhīrudā.
 Kokilādīhi vaggihi.
 Jīvañjīvakasaddettha, atho oṭṭhavacittakā.
 Kukkuṭakā Kuḷīrakā, vane pokkharasātakā.
 Sukasāḷīka saddettha, daṇḍamāṇavakāni ca.
 Sobhati sabbakālaṃ sā, Kuveranaḷīni sadā.
 Ito sā uttarā disā, iti naṃ ācikkhatī jano.
 Yaṃ disaṃ abhipāleti, mahārājā yasassi so.
 Yakkhānañca adhipati, Kuvero iti nāmaso.
 Ramatī naccagītehi, yakkheheva purakkhato.
 Puttāpi tassa bahavo, ekanāmāti me sutam.
 Asīti dasa eko ca, Indanāma mahabbalā.
 Te cāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna, Buddhaṃ ādiccabandhunam.
 Dūratova namassanti, mahantaṃ vītasāradaṃ.
 Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.
 Kusalena samekkhasi, amanussāpi taṃ vandanti.
 Sutaṃ netaṃ abhiṇhaso, tasmā evaṃ vademase.
 Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ, Jinaṃ vandāma Gotamaṃ.
 Vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ, Buddhaṃ vandāma Gotamanti.

292. Ayaṃ kho sā mārisa āṭānāṭiyā rakkhā bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ guttiyā rakkhāya avihiṃsāya phāsuvihārāya. Yassa kassaci mārisa bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā upāsakassa vā

upāsikāya vā ayam āṭānāṭiyā rakkhā suggahitā bhavissati samattā pariyāputā. Tam ce amanusso yakkho vā yakkhinī vā -pa- gandhabbo vā gandhabbī vā -pa- kumbhaṇḍo vā kumbhaṇḍī vā -pa- nāgo vā nāgī vā nāgapotako vā nāgapotikā vā nāgamahāmatto vā nāgapārisajjo vā nāgapacāro vā paduṭṭhacitto bhikkhum vā bhikkhunim vā upāsakam vā upāsikam vā gacchantam vā anugaccheyya, ṭhitam vā upatiṭṭheyya, nisinnam vā upanisīdeyya, nipannam vā upanipajjeyya. Na me so mārisa amanusso labheyya gāmesu vā nigamesu vā sakkāram vā garukāram vā. Na me so mārisa amanusso labheyya ālakamandāya nāma rājadhāniyā vatthum vā vāsam vā. Na me so mārisa amanusso labheyya yakkhānam samitim gantum. Apissu nam mārisa amanussā anāvayhampi nam kareyyum avivayham. Apissu nam mārisa amanussā attāhi paripuṇṇāhi paribhāsāhi paribhāseyyum. Apissu nam mārisa amanussā rittampissa pattam sīse nikkujjeyyum. Apissu nam mārisa amanussā sattadhāpissa muddham phāleyyum. Santi hi mārisa amanussā caṇḍā ruddhā rabhasā, te neva mahārājānam ādiyanti, na mahārājānam purisakānam ādiyanti, na mahārājānam purisakānam purisakānam ādiyanti. Te kho te mārisa amanussā mahārājānam avaruddhā nāma vuccanti. Seyyathāpi mārisa rañño māgadhasa vijite mahācorā. Te neva rañño māgadhasa ādiyanti, na rañño māgadhasa purisakānam ādiyanti, na rañño māgadhasa purisakānam purisakānam ādiyanti. Te kho te mārisa mahācorā rañño māgadhasa avaruddhā nāma vuccanti. Evameva kho mārisa santi amanussā caṇḍā ruddhā rabhasā, te neva mahārājānam ādiyanti, na mahārājānam purisakānam ādiyanti, na mahārājānam purisakānam purisakānam ādiyanti. Te kho te mārisa amanussā mahārājānam avaruddhā nāma vuccanti. Yo hi koci mārisa amanusso yakkho vā yakkhinī vā -pa- gandhabbo vā gandhabbī vā -pa- kumbhaṇḍo vā kumbhaṇḍī vā -pa- nāgo vā nāgī vā -pa- paduṭṭhacitto bhikkhum vā bhikkhunim vā upāsakam vā upāsikam vā gacchantam vā upagaccheyya, ṭhitam vā upatiṭṭheyya, nisinnam vā upanisīdeyya, nipannam vā upanipajjeyya. Imesam yakkhānam mahāyakkhānam senāpatīnam mahāsenāpatīnam ujjhāpetabbam vikkanditabbam viravitabbam “ayam yakkho gaṇhāti, ayam yakkho āvisati, ayam

yakkho heṭṭheti, ayaṃ yakkho viheṭṭheti, ayaṃ yakkho himṣati, ayaṃ yakkho vihimṣati, ayaṃ yakkho na muñcatī”ti.

293. Katamesaṃ yakkhānaṃ mahāyakkhānaṃ senāpatīnaṃ mahāsenāpatīnaṃ.

Indo Somo Varuṇo ca, Bhāradvājo Pajāpati.

Candano Kāmasetṭho ca, Kinnuḅhaṇḁu Nighaṇḁu ca.

Panādo Opamañño ca, Devasūto ca Mātali.

Cittaseno ca gandhabbo, naḷo rājā janesabho.

Sātāgiro Hevamato, Puṇṇako Karatiyo Guḷo.

Sivako Mucalindo ca, Vessāmitto Yugandharo.

Gopālo Supparodho ca, Hiri Netti ca Mandiyo.

Pañcālacaṇḁo āḷavako, Pajjunno Sumano Sumukho.

Dadhimukho Maṇi Māṇivaro Dīgho, atho Serīsako saha.

Imesaṃ yakkhānaṃ mahāyakkhānaṃ senāpatīnaṃ mahāsenāpatīnaṃ ujjhāpetabbaṃ vikkandītabbaṃ viravitabbaṃ “ayaṃ yakkho gaṇhāti, ayaṃ yakkho āvisati, ayaṃ yakkho heṭṭheti, ayaṃ yakkho viheṭṭheti, ayaṃ yakkho himṣati, ayaṃ yakkho vihimṣati, ayaṃ yakkho na muñcatī”ti. Ayaṃ kho mārisa āṭānāṭiyā rakkhā bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ guttiyā rakkhāya avihimsāya phāsuvihārāya. Handa ca dāni mayāṃ mārisa gacchāma, bahukiccā mayāṃ bahukaraṇīyāti. Yassadāni tumhe mahārājāno kālaṃ maññathāti.

294. Atha kho bhikkhave cattāro mahārājā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu. Tepi kho bhikkhave yakkhā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ appekacce maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu, appekacce mayā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu, appekacce yenāhaṃ tenañjalim paṇāmetvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu, appekacce

nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu, appekacce tuṇhībhūtā
tatthevantaradhāyimsu.

295. Ugganḥātha bhikkhave āṭānāṭiyāṃ rakkhaṃ, pariyāpuṇātha
bhikkhave āṭānāṭiyāṃ rakkhaṃ, dhāretha bhikkhave āṭānāṭiyāṃ rakkhaṃ,
atthasamhitā¹ bhikkhave āṭānāṭiyā rakkhā bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ
upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ guttiyā rakkhāya avihimsāya phāsuvihārāyāti.
Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanduntī.

Āṭānāṭiyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ navamaṃ.

1. Atthasamhitāyaṃ (Syā)

10. Saṅgītisutta

296. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekāṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Mallesu cārikāṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi yena Pāvā nāma Mallānaṃ nagaraṃ tadavasari, tatra sudāṃ Bhagavā Pāvāyaṃ viharati Cundassa kammāraputtassa ambavane.

Ubbhatakanavasandhāgāra

297. Tena kho pana samayena Pāveyyakānaṃ Mallānaṃ ubbhatakaṃ nāma navaṃ sandhāgāraṃ¹ acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ² samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Assosūṃ kho Pāveyyakā Mallā “Bhagavā kira Mallesu cārikāṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi Pāvāṃ anupatto Pāvāyaṃ viharati Cundassa kammāraputtassa ambavane”ti. Atha kho Pāveyyakā Mallā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimisu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Pāveyyakā Mallā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocūṃ “idha bhante Pāveyyakānaṃ Mallānaṃ ubbhatakaṃ nāma navaṃ sandhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Tañca kho bhante Bhagavā paṭhamaṃ paribhuñjatu, Bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ paribhuttaṃ pacchā Pāveyyakā Mallā paribhuñjissanti. Tadassa Pāveyyakānaṃ Mallānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi kho Bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

298. Atha kho Pāveyyakā Mallā Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ veditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena sandhāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā sabbasanthariṃ³ sandhāgāraṃ santharitvā Bhagavato āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamaṇikaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā telapadīpaṃ āropetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho te Pāveyyakā Mallā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocūṃ “sabbasantharisanthataṃ⁴ bhante sandhāgāraṃ, Bhagavato

1. Santhāgāraṃ (Sī, I), saṅthāgāraṃ (Syā, Kam)

2. Anajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ (Sī, Syā, I, Ka)

3. Sabbasanthariṃ santhataṃ (Ka)

4. Sabbasanthariṃ santhataṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

āsanāni paññattāni, udakamaṇiko patiṭṭhāpito, telapadīpo āropito, yassadāni bhante Bhagavā kālam maññati”ti.

299. Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena sandhāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā sandhāgāraṃ pavisitvā majjhimaṃ thambhaṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅghopi kho pāde pakkhāletvā sandhāgāraṃ pavisitvā pacchimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantāmyeva purakkhatvā. Pāveyyakāpi kho Mallā pāde pakkhāletvā sandhāgāraṃ pavisitvā puratthimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya pacchimābhimukhā nisīdimṃsu Bhagavantāmyeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Pāveyyake Malle bahudeva rattiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uyyojesi “abhikkantā kho Vāsetṭhā ratti, yassadāni tumhe kālam maññathā”ti, “evaṃ bhante”ti kho Pāveyyakā Mallā Bhagavato paṭissutvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu.

300. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantesu Pāveyyakesu Mallesu tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “vigatathinamiddho¹ kho Sāriputta bhikkhusaṅgho, paṭibhātu taṃ Sāriputta bhikkhūnaṃ dhammī kathā, piṭṭhi me āgilāyati, tamahaṃ āyamissāmi”ti². “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭim paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno utṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā.

Bhinnanigaṇṭhavatthu

301. Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato hoti. Tassa kālaṅkiriyaṃ bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajātā³ bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā

1. Vigatathinamiddho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Āyameyyāmiṭi (Syā, Kam)

3. Dveḷhaka-jātā (Syā, Kam)

aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti¹ “na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi, kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi. Micchāpaṭipanno tvamasi, ahamasmi sammāpaṭipanno. Sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te. Purevacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchāvacanīyaṃ pure avaca. Adhiciṇṇaṃ te viparāvattaṃ, āropito te vādo, niggaḥito tvamasi, cara vādappamokkhāya, nibbeṭṭhehi vā sace pahosī”ti. Vadhoyeva kho maññe Nigaṇṭhesu Nāṭaputtiyesu vattati. Yepi² Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa sāvaka gihī odātavasanā, tepi Nigaṇṭhesu Nāṭaputtiyesu nibbinnarūpā virattarūpā paṭivānarūpā, yathā taṃ durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasāṃvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe.

302. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “nigaṇṭho āvuso Nāṭaputto Pāvāyaṃ adhunākālaṅkato, tassa kālaṅkiriyaṃ bhinnā Nigaṇṭhā dvedhikajāta -pa- bhinnathūpe appaṭisaraṇe. Evañhetaṃ āvuso hoti durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasamasāṃvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite. Ayaṃ kho panāvuso amhākaṃ³ Bhagavatā⁴ dhammo svākkhāto suppavedito niyyāniko upasamasāṃvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito. Tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ, na vivaditabbaṃ, yathayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ addhaniyaṃ assa ciraṭṭhitikaṃ, tadassa bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Katamo cāvuso amhākaṃ Bhagavatā⁴ dhammo svākkhāto suppavedito niyyāniko upasamasāṃvattaniko Sammāsambuddhappavedito, yathā sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ, na vivaditabbaṃ, yathayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ addhaniyaṃ assa ciraṭṭhitikaṃ, tadassa bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

1. Vicaranti (Syā, Kam)

2. Yepi te (Sī, I)

3. Asmākaṃ (i)

4. Bhagavato (Ka-Sī)

Ekaka

303. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena eko dhammo sammadakkhāto. Tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ, na vivaditabbaṃ, yathayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ addhaniyaṃ assa ciraṭṭhitikaṃ, tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katamo eko dhammo. Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitākā. Sabbe sattā saṅkhāraṭṭhitikā. Ayaṃ kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena eko dhammo sammadakkhāto. Tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ, na vivaditabbaṃ, yathayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ addhaniyaṃ assa ciraṭṭhitikaṃ, tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Duka

304. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena dve dhammā sammadakkhātā. Tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ, na vivaditabbaṃ, yathayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ addhaniyaṃ assa ciraṭṭhitikaṃ, tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katame dve¹.

Nāmañca rūpañca. (1)

Avijjā ca bhavataṅhā ca. (2)

Bhavadiṭṭhi ca vibhavadiṭṭhi ca. (3)

Ahirikañca² anottappañca. (4)

Hirī ca ottappañca. (5)

Dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca. (6)

Sovacassatā ca kalyāṇamittatā ca. (7)

Āpattikusalatā ca āpattivuṭṭhānakusalatā ca. (8)

Samāpattikusalatā ca samāpattivuṭṭhānakusalatā ca. (9)

1. Dve dhammā (Syā, Kaṃ) evamupariipi.

2. Ahirikañca (katthaci)

- Dhātukusalatā ca manasikārakusalatā ca. (10)
- Āyatanakusalatā ca paṭiccasamuppādakusalatā ca. (11)
- Ṭhānakusalatā ca aṭṭhānakusalatā ca. (12)
- Ajjavañca lajjavañca. (13)
- Khanti ca soraccañca. (14)
- Sākhalyañca paṭisanthāro ca. (15)
- Avihimsā ca soceyyañca. (16)
- Muṭṭhassaccañca asampajaññañca. (17)
- Sati ca sampajaññañca. (18)
- Indriyesu aguttadvāratā ca bhojane amattaññutā ca. (19)
- Indriyesu guttadvāratā ca bhojane mattaññutā ca. (20)
- Paṭisaṅkhānabalañca¹ bhāvanābalañca. (21)
- Satibalañca samādhibalañca. (22)
- Samatho ca vipassanā ca. (23)
- Samathanimittañca paggahanimittañca. (24)
- Paggaho ca avikkhepo ca. (25)
- Sīlavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca. (26)
- Sīlasampadā ca diṭṭhisampadā ca. (27)
- Sīlavisuddhi ca diṭṭhivisuddhi ca. (28)
- Diṭṭhivisuddhi kho pana yathā diṭṭhissa ca padhānaṃ. (29)
- Samvego ca samvejanīyesu ṭhānesu samvigghassa ca yoniso padhānaṃ.
(30)
- Asantuṭṭhitā ca kusalesu dhammesu appaṭivānitā ca padhānasmim. (31)

1. Paṭisandhānabalañca (Syā)

Vijjā ca vimutti ca. (32)

Khayeññāṇaṃ anuppādeññāṇaṃ. (33)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā
Sammāsambuddhena dve dhammā sammadakkhātā. Tattha sabbeheva
saṅgāyitabbaṃ, na vivaditabbaṃ, yathayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ addhaniyaṃ
assa ciraṭṭhitikaṃ, tadassa bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya
atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Tika

305. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā
Sammāsambuddhena tayo dhammā sammadakkhātā. Tattha sabbeheva
saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katame tayo.

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni, lobho akusalamūlaṃ doso akusalamūlaṃ moho
akusalamūlaṃ. (1)

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni, alobho kusalamūlaṃ adoso kusalamūlaṃ amoho
kusalamūlaṃ. (2)

Tiṇi duccharitāni, kāyaduccharitaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccharitaṃ. (3)

Tiṇi sucaritāni, kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ. (4)

Tayo akusalavitakkā, kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko. (5)

Tayo kusalavitakkā, nekkhammavitakko abyāpādavitakko
avihiṃsāvitakko. (6)

Tayo akusalasaṅkappā, kāmasaṅkappo byāpādasāṅkappo
vihiṃsāsaṅkappo. (7)

Tayo kusalasaṅkappā, nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo
avihiṃsāsaṅkappo. (8)

Tisso akusalasaññā, kāmasaññā byāpadasaññā vihiṃsasaññā. (9)

Tisso kusalasaññā, nekkhammasaññā abyāpadasaññā avihimsasaññā.
(10)

Tisso akusaladhātuyo, kāmadhātu byāpādadhātu vihiṃsādhātu. (11)

Tisso kusaladhātuyo, nekkhammadhātu abyāpādadhātu avihimsādhātu.
(12)

Aparāpi tisso dhātuyo, kāmadhātu rūpadhātu arūpadhātu. (13)

Aparāpi tisso dhātuyo, rūpadhātu arūpadhātu nirodhadhātu. (14)

Aparāpi tisso dhātuyo, hīnadhātu majjhimadhātu paṇīthadhātu. (15)

Tisso taṇhā, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā. (16)

Aparāpi tisso taṇhā, kāmataṇhā rūpataṇhā arūpataṇhā. (17)

Aparāpi tisso taṇhā, rūpataṇhā arūpataṇhā nirodhataṇhā. (18)

Tiṇi saṃyojanāni, sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso. (19)

Tayo āsavā, kāmasavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo. (20)

Tayo bhavā, kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo. (21)

Tisso esanā, kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā. (22)

Tisso vidhā, seyyohamasmīti vidhā sadiso hamasmīti vidhā
hīnohamasmīti vidhā. (23)

Tayo addhā, atīto addhā anāgato addhā paccuppanno addhā. (24)

Tayo antā, sakkāyo anto sakkāyasamudayo anto sakkāyanirodho anto.
(25)

Tisso vedanā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā.
(26)

Tisso dukkhatā, dukkhadukkhatā saṅkhāradukkhatā
vipariṇāmadukkhatā. (27)

Tayo rāsī, micchattaniyato rāsī sammattaniyato rāsī aniyato rāsī. (28)

Tayo tamā¹, atītaṃ vā addhānaṃ ārabba kaṅkhati vicikicchati
nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, anāgataṃ vā addhānaṃ ārabba kaṅkhati
vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, etarahi vā paccuppannaṃ
addhānaṃ ārabba kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati. (29)

Tīṇi Tathāgatassa arakkheyyāni, parisuddhakāyasamācāro āvuso
Tathāgato, natthi Tathāgatassa kāyaduccaritaṃ, yaṃ Tathāgato rakkheyya
“mā me idaṃ paro aññāsī”ti. Parisuddhavacīsamācāro āvuso Tathāgato,
natthi Tathāgatassa vacīduccaritaṃ, yaṃ Tathāgato rakkheyya “mā me idaṃ
paro aññāsī”ti. Parisuddhamanosamācāro āvuso Tathāgato, natthi
Tathāgatassa manoduccaritaṃ, yaṃ Tathāgato rakkheyya “mā me idaṃ paro
aññāsī”ti. (30)

Tayo kiñcana, rāgo kiñcanaṃ doso kiñcanaṃ moho kiñcanaṃ. (31)

Tayo aggī, rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi. (32)

Aparepi tayo aggī, āhuneyyaggi gahapataggi dakkhiṇeyyaggi. (33)

Tividhena rūpasaṅgaho, sanidassanasappaṭighaṃ rūpaṃ²
anidassanasappaṭighaṃ rūpaṃ anidassana-appaṭighaṃ rūpaṃ. (34)

Tayo saṅkhārā, puññābhisāṅkhāro apuññābhisāṅkhāro
āneñjābhisāṅkhāro. (35)

Tayo puggalā, sekkho puggalo asekkho puggalo nevasekkhonāsekkho
puggalo. (36)

Tayo therā, jātitherodhammathero sammutithero³. (37)

Tīṇi puññakiriyavatthūni, dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu silamayaṃ
puññakiriyavatthu bhāvanāmayayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu. (38)

Tīṇi codanāvattūni, diṭṭhena sutena parisāṅkāya. (39)

1. Tisso kaṅkhā (bahūsu) Aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.

2. Sanidassanasappaṭigharūpaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) evamitaradvayepi,

3. Sammatithero (Syā, Kaṃ)

Tisso kāmūpapattiyo¹. Santāvuso sattā paccupaṭṭhitakāmā, te paccupaṭṭhitesu kāmesu vasam vattenti, seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Ayaṃ paṭhamā kāmūpapatti. Santāvuso sattā nimmitakāmā, te nimminivā nimminivā kāmesu vasam vattenti, seyyathāpi devā Nimmānaratī. Ayaṃ dutiyā kāmūpapatti. Santāvuso sattā paranimmitakāmā, te paranimmitesu kāmesu vasam vattenti, seyyathāpi devā Paranimmitavasavattī. Ayaṃ tatiyā kāmūpapatti. (40)

Tisso sukhūpapattiyo², santāvuso sattā³ uppādetvā uppādetvā sukham viharanti, seyyathāpi devā brahmakāyikā. Ayaṃ paṭhamā sukhūpapatti. Santāvuso sattā sukhena abhisannā parisannā paripūrā paripphuṭā. Te kadāci karahaci udānaṃ udānenti “aho sukham aho sukhan”ti, seyyathāpi devā Ābhassarā. Ayaṃ dutiyā sukhūpapatti. Santāvuso sattā sukhena abhisannā parisannā paripūrā paripphuṭā. Te santāmyeva Tusitā⁴ sukham⁵ paṭisaṃvedenti, seyyathāpi devā Subhakiṇhā, ayaṃ tatiyā sukhūpapatti. (41)

Tisso paññā, sekkhā paññā asekkhā paññā nevasekkhānāsekkhā paññā. (42)

Aparāpi tisso paññā, cintāmayā paññā sutamayā paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā. (43)

Tiṇāvudhāni, sutāvudham pavivekāvudham paññāvudham. (44)

Tiṇindriyāni, anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ. (45)

Tiṇi cakkhūni, maṃsacakkhu dibbacakkhu paññācakkhu. (46)

Tisso sikkhā, adhisīlasikkhā adhicittasikkhā adhipaññāsikkhā. (47)

Tisso bhāvanā kāyabhāvanā cittabhāvanā paññābhāvanā. (48)

1. Kāmupattiyo (Sī), kāmupattiyo (Syā, I, Ka) 2. Sukhupattiyo (Syā, I, Ka)
 3. Sattā sukham (Syā, Kaṃ) 4. Santusitā (Syā, Kaṃ)
 5. Cittasukham (Syā, Ka)

Tīṇi anuttariyāni, dassanānuttariyaṃ paṭipadānuttariyaṃ
vimuttānuttariyaṃ. (49)

Tayo samādhi, savitakkasavicāro samādhi avitakkavicāramatto samādhi
avitakka-avicāro samādhi. (50)

Aparepi tayo samādhi, suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaṇihito
samādhi. (51)

Tīṇi soceyyāni, kāyasoceyyaṃ vacīsoceyyaṃ manosoceyyaṃ. (52)

Tīṇi moneyyāni, kāyamoneyyaṃ vacīmoneyyaṃ manomoneyyaṃ. (53)

Tīṇi kosallāni, āyakosallaṃ apāyakosallaṃ upāyakosallaṃ. (54)

Tayo madā, ārogyamado yobbanamado jīvitamado. (55)

Tīṇi ādhipateyyāni, attādhipateyyaṃ lokādhipateyyaṃ
dhammādhipateyyaṃ. (56)

Tīṇi kathāvatthūni, atītaṃ vā addhānaṃ ārabba kathaṃ katheyya
“evaṃ ahosi atītamaddhānaṃ”ti, anāgataṃ vā addhānaṃ ārabba kathaṃ
katheyya “evaṃ bhavissati anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti, etarahi vā paccuppannaṃ
addhānaṃ ārabba kathaṃ katheyya “evaṃ hoti etarahi paccuppannaṃ
addhānaṃ”ti. (57)

Tisso vijjā, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ vijjā sattānaṃ cutūpapāteñāṇaṃ
vijjā āsavānaṃ khayeñāṇaṃ vijjā. (58)

Tayo vihārā, dibbo vihāro brahmā vihāro ariyo vihāro. (59)

Tīṇi pāṭihāriyāni, iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ
anusāsānīpāṭihāriyaṃ. (60)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā
Sammāsambuddhena tayo dhammā sammadakkhātā. Tattha sabbeheva
saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Catukka

306. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā sammadakkhātā. Tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ, na vivaditabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katame cattāro.

Cattāro **satipaṭṭhānā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī -pa-. Cित्ते cittānupassī -pa-. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. (1)

Cattāro **sammappadhānā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. (2)

Cattāro **iddhipādā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānaśākhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhīpadhānaśākhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhīpadhānaśākhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānaśākhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. (3)

Cattāri **jhānāni**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ¹ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ² upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno,

1. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ (Syā, Kam)

2. Dutiyajjhānaṃ (Syā, Kam)

sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ¹ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ² upasampajja viharati. (4)

307. Catasso **samādhibhāvanā**. Atthāvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya saṃvattati, atthāvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā ñāṇadassanapaṭilābhāya saṃvattati, atthāvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā satisampajaññāya saṃvattati, atthāvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati.

Katamā cāvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya saṃvattati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ āvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya saṃvattati. (5-1)

Katamā cāvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā ñāṇadassanapaṭilābhāya saṃvattati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu ālokasaññaṃ manasi karoti, divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti yathā divā tathā rattim, yathā rattim tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasaṃ apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Ayaṃ āvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā ñāṇadassanapaṭilābhāya saṃvattati. (5-2)

Katamā cāvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā satisampajaññāya saṃvattati. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Viditā saññaṃ uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Ayaṃ āvuso samādhibhāvanā bhāvitā bahulikatā satisampajaññāya saṃvattati. (5-3)

1. Tatiyajjhānaṃ (Syā, Kam)

2. Catutthajjhānaṃ (Syā, Kam)

Katamā cāvuso samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati. Idhāvuso bhikkhu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati. Iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā. Iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo. Ayaṃ āvuso samādhībhāvanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati. (5-4)

308. Catasso **appamaññā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena¹ pharivā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Muditāsahagatena cetasā -pa-. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati. (6)

Cattāro **aruppā**². Idhāvuso bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, sabbaso viññāṇañācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. (7)

Cattāri **apassenāni**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu saṅkhāyekaṃ paṭisevati, saṅkhāyekaṃ adhivāseti, saṅkhāyekaṃ parivajjeti, saṅkhāyekaṃ vinodeti. (8)

1. Abyāpajjhena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Arūpā (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

309. Cattāro **ariyavaṃsā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītarena cīvarena, itarītaracīvarasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca cīvarahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca cīvaraṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca cīvaraṃ agadhito¹ amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati, tāya ca pana itarītaracīvarasantuṭṭhiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho hoti analaso sampajāno paṭissato, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu porāṇe aggaṇṇe ariyavaṃse ṭhito. (9-1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītarena piṇḍapātena, itarītarapiṇḍapātasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca piṇḍapātaheṭṭu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca piṇḍapātaṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca piṇḍapātaṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati, tāya ca pana itarītarapiṇḍapātasantuṭṭhiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho analaso sampajāno paṭissato, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu porāṇe aggaṇṇe ariyavaṃse ṭhito. (9-2)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītarena senāsanena, itarītarasenāsanasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca senāsanahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca senāsaṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca senāsaṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati, tāya ca pana itarītarasenāsanasantuṭṭhiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho analaso sampajāno paṭissato, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu porāṇe aggaṇṇe ariyavaṃse ṭhito. (9-3)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu pahānārāmo hoti pahānarato, bhāvanārāmo hoti bhāvanārato, tāya ca pana pahānārāmatāya pahānaratiyā bhāvanārāmatāya bhāvanāratiyā nevattānukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Yo hi tattha dakkho analaso sampajāno paṭissato, ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu porāṇe aggaṇṇe ariyavaṃse ṭhitoti. (9-4)

1. Agathito (Si, I)

310. Cattāri **padhānāni**. Saṃvarapadhānaṃ pahānapadhānaṃ bhāvanāpadhānaṃ¹ anurakkhaṇāpadhānaṃ². Katamañcāvuso saṃvarapadhānaṃ. Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso saṃvarapadhānaṃ. (10-1)

Katamañcāvuso pahānapadhānaṃ. Idhāvuso bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantiṃ karoti³ anabhāvaṃ gameti. Uppannaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ -pa-. Uppannaṃ vihimśavitakkaṃ -pa-. Uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantiṃ karoti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso pahānapadhānaṃ. (10-2)

Katamañcāvuso bhāvanāpadhānaṃ. Idhāvuso bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso bhāvanāpadhānaṃ. (10-3)

Katamañcāvuso anurakkhaṇāpadhānaṃ. Idhāvuso bhikkhu uppannaṃ bhadrakam⁴ samādhinimittaṃ anurakkhati aṭṭhikasaññaṃ puḷavakasaññaṃ⁵ vinīlakasaññaṃ vicchiddakasaññaṃ uddhumātakasaññaṃ. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso anurakkhaṇāpadhānaṃ. (10-4)

Cattāri **ñāṇāni**, dhamme ñāṇaṃ anvaye ñāṇaṃ pariye⁶ ñāṇaṃ sammutiyā ñāṇaṃ⁷. (11)

1. Bhāvanāpadhānaṃ (Syā)

3. Byanti karoti (Syā, Kam)

5. Puḷavakasaññaṃ (Sī, I)

6. Paricce (Sī, Ka), paricchede (Syā, I, Ka) Ṭikā oloketabbā.

7. Sammatīñāṇaṃ (Syā, Kam)

2. Anurakkhaṇāpadhānaṃ (Syā)

4. Bhaddakaṃ (Syā, Kam, I)

Aparānipi cattāri **ñāṇāni**, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. (12)

311. Cattāri **sotāpattiyaṅgāni**, sappurisasamsevo saddhammassavanaṃ yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammappaṭipatti. (13)

Cattāri **sotāpannessa aṅgāni**. Idhāvuso ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko¹ paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃghe ujujpaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃghe ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃghe sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃghe yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakaṃghe āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. (14)

Cattāri **sāmaññaphalāni**, sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ arahattaphalaṃ. (15)

Catasso **dhātuyo**, pathaviḍhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu. (16)

Cattāro **āhārā**, kabalīkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, manosañcetanā tatiyā, viññāṇaṃ catutthaṃ. (17)

Catasso **viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo**. Rūpūpāyaṃ vā āvuso viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭhati rūpāramaṇaṃ² rūpappaṭiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjati,

1. Opanayiko (Syā, Kam)

2. Rūpāramaṇaṃ (?)

vedanūpāyaṃ vā āvuso. Saññūpāyaṃ vā āvuso. Saṅkhārūpāyaṃ vā āvuso
viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭhati saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārappatiṭṭhaṃ
nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjati. (18)

Cattāri **agatigamānāni**. Chandāgatiṃ gacchati, dosāgatiṃ gacchati,
mohāgatiṃ gacchati, bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. (19)

Cattāro **taṇhuppādā**. Cīvarahetu vā āvuso bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā
uppajjati, piṇḍapātahetu vā āvuso bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati,
senāsanahetu vā āvuso bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati,
itibhavābhavahetu vā āvuso bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati. (20)

Catasso **paṭipadā**, dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā
khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā.
(21)

Aparāpi catasso **paṭipadā**, akkhamā paṭipadā, khamā paṭipadā, damā
paṭipadā, samā paṭipadā. (22)

Cattāri **dhammapadāni**, anabhijjhā dhammapadaṃ, abyāpādo
dhammapadaṃ, sammāsati dhammapadaṃ, sammāsamādhi dhammapadaṃ.
(23)

Cattāri **dhammasamādānāni**. Atthāvuso dhammasamādānaṃ
paccuppannadukkhāṇceva āyatiṃ ca dukkhavipākaṃ, atthāvuso
dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ, atthāvuso
dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhāṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ, atthāvuso
dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhāṇceva āyatiṃ ca sukhavipākaṃ. (24)

Cattāro **dhammakkhandhā**, sīlakkhandho samādhikkhandho
paññākkhandho vimuttikkhandho. (25)

Cattāri **balāni**, vīriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ. (26)

Cattāri **adhiṭṭhānāni**, paññādhiṭṭhānaṃ, saccādhiṭṭhānaṃ,
cāgādhiṭṭhānaṃ, upasamādhiṭṭhānaṃ. (27)

312. Cattāri **pañhabyākaraṇāni**¹, ekaṃsabyākaraṇīyo paṇho, paṭipucchābyākaraṇīyo paṇho, vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo paṇho, ṭhapanīyo paṇho. (28)

Cattāri **kammāni**. Atthāvuso kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthāvuso kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthāvuso kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthāvuso kammaṃ akaṇha-asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati. (29)

Cattāro **sacchikaraṇīyā dhammā**. Pubbenivāso satiyā sacchikaraṇīyo, sattānaṃ cutūpapāto cakkhunā sacchikaraṇīyo, aṭṭhavimokkhā kāyena sacchikaraṇīyā, āsavānaṃ khayō paññāya sacchikaraṇīyo. (30)

Cattāro **oghā**, kāmogho bhavogho diṭṭhogho avijjogho. (31)

Cattāro **yogā**, kāmayogo bhavayogo diṭṭhiyogo avijjāyogo. (32)

Cattāro **visaññogā**, kāmayogavisaññogo bhavayogavisaññogo diṭṭhiyogavisaññogo avijjāyogavisaññogo. (33)

Cattāro **ganthā**, abhijjhā kāyagantho byāpādo kāyagantho sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho idaṃsaccābhiniveso kāyagantho. (34)

Cattāri **upādānāni**, kāmupādānaṃ² diṭṭhupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ. (35)

Catasso **yonīyo**, aṇḍajayoni jalābujayoni saṃsedajayoni opapātīkayoni. (36)

Catasso **gabbhāvakkantiyo**. Idhāvuso ekacco asampajāno mātukucchimṃ okkamati, asampajāno mātukucchimiṃ ṭhāti, asampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, ayaṃ paṭhamā gabbhāvakkanti. Puna caparaṃ āvuso

1. Cattāro pañhābyākaraṇā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Kāmupādānaṃ (Sī, I) evamita-resupi.

idhekacco sampajāno mātukucchim̄ okkamati, asampajāno mātukucchismim̄ ṭhāti, asampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, ayaṃ dutiyā gabbhāvakkanti. Puna caparaṃ āvuso idhekacco sampajāno mātukucchim̄ okkamati, sampajāno mātukucchismim̄ ṭhāti, asampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, ayaṃ tatiyā gabbhāvakkanti. Puna caparaṃ āvuso idhekacco sampajāno mātukucchim̄ okkamati, sampajāno mātukucchismim̄ ṭhāti, sampajāno mātukucchimhā nikkhamati, ayaṃ catutthā gabbhāvakkanti. (37)

Cattāro **attabhāvapaṭilābhā**. Atthāvuso attabhāvapaṭilābhō, yasmiṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhe attasañcetanāyeva kamati, no parasañcetanā. Atthāvuso attabhāvapaṭilābhō, yasmiṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhe parasañcetanāyeva kamati, no attasañcetanā. Atthāvuso attabhāvapaṭilābhō, yasmiṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhe attasañcetanā ceva kamati parasañcetanā ca. Atthāvuso attabhāvapaṭilābhō, yasmiṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhe neva attasañcetanā kamati, no parasañcetanā. (38)

313. Catasso **dakkhiṇāvisuddhiyo**. Atthāvuso dakkhiṇā dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato, atthāvuso dakkhiṇā paṭiggāhakato visujjhati no dāyakato, atthāvuso dakkhiṇā neva dāyakato visujjhati no paṭiggāhakato, atthāvuso dakkhiṇā dāyakato ceva visujjhati paṭiggāhakato ca. (39)

Cattāri **saṅgahavatthūni**, dānaṃ peyyavajjam¹ atthacariyā samānattatā. (40)

Cattāro **anariyavohārā**, musāvādo piṣuṇāvācā pharusāvācā samphappalāpo. (41)

Cattāro **ariyavohārā**, musāvādā veramaṇī² piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī. (42)

Aparepi cattāro **anariyavohārā**, adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavāditā assute sutavāditā amute mutavāditā aviññāte viññātavāditā. (43)

1. Piyavajjam (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Veramaṇi (Ka)

Aparepi cattāro **ariyavohārā**, adiṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā assute assutavāditā amute amutavāditā aviññāte aviññātavāditā. (44)

Aparepi cattāro **anariyavohārā**, diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā sute assutavāditā, mute amutavāditā, viññāte aviññātavāditā. (45)

Aparepi cattāro **ariyavohārā**, diṭṭhe diṭṭhavāditā sute sutavāditā mute mutavāditā viññāte viññātavāditā. (46)

314. Cattāro **puggalā**. Idhāvuso ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto. Idhāvuso ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto. Idhāvuso ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto. Idhapanāvuso ekacco puggalo neva attantapo hoti na attaparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogamanuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭheva dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītībhūto¹ sukhappaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. (47)

Aparepi cattāro **puggalā**. Idhāvuso ekacco puggalo attahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya, idhāvuso ekacco puggalo parahitāya paṭipanno hoti no attahitāya, idhāvuso ekacco puggalo neva attahitāya paṭipanno hoti no parahitāya, idhāvuso ekacco puggalo attahitāya ceva paṭipanno hoti parahitāya ca. (48)

Aparepi cattāro **puggalā**, tamo tamaparāyano, tamo jotiparāyano, joti tamaparāyano, joti jotiparāyano. (49)

Aparepi cattāro **puggalā**, samaṇamacalo samaṇapadumo samaṇapuṇḍarīko samaṇesu samaṇasukhumālo. (50)

1. Sītībhūto (Ka)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā
Sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva
saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

Pañcaka

315. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā
Sammāsambuddhena pañca dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva
saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katame
pañca.

Pañcakkhandhā, rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho. (1)

Pañcupādānakkhandhā, rūpupādānakkhandho¹ vedanupādānakkhandho
saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho.
(2)

Pañca **kāmaguṇā**, cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā.
Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. (3)

Pañca **gatiyo**, nirayo tiracchānayoṇi pettivisayo manussā devā. (4)

Pañca **macchariyāni**, āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchariyaṃ
lābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammacchariyaṃ. (5)

Pañca **nīvaraṇāni**, kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ
thinamiddhanivaraṇaṃ uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ.
(6)

Pañca **orambhāgiyāni** saññojanāni, sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā
sīlabbataparāmāso kāmacchando byāpādo. (7)

1. Rūpupādānakkhandho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) evamitaresupi,

Pañca **uddhambhāgiyāni** saññojanāni, rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā. (8)

Pañca **sikkhāpadāni**, paṇātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī musāvādā veramaṇī surāmerayamajjappamādatṭhānā veramaṇī. (9)

316. Pañca **abhabbatṭhānāni**. Abhabbo āvuso khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sañcicca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropetuṃ, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyituṃ¹, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevituṃ, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsituṃ, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṃ kāme paribhuñjituṃ, seyyathāpi pubbe āgārikabhūto. (10)

Pañca **byasanāni**, ñātibyasanāṃ bhogabyasanāṃ rogabyasanāṃ sīlabyasanāṃ diṭṭhibyasanāṃ. Nāvuso sattā ñātibyasanahetu vā bhogabyasanahetu vā rogabyasanahetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti, sīlabyasanahetu vā āvuso sattā diṭṭhibyasanahetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. (11)

Pañca **sampadā**, ñātisampadā bhogasampadā ārogyasampadā sīlasampadā diṭṭhisampadā. Nāvuso sattā ñātisampadāhetu vā bhogasampadāhetu vā ārogyasampadāhetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjanti, sīlasampadāhetu vā āvuso sattā diṭṭhisampadāhetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjanti. (12)

Pañca **ādīnavā dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā**. Idhāvuso dussīlo sīlavipanno pamādādhikaraṇaṃ mahatiṃ bhogajāniṃ nigacchati, ayaṃ paṭhamo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ āvuso dussīlassa sīlavipannassa pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, ayaṃ dutiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparaṃ āvuso dussīlo

1. Ādāturuṃ (Syā, Kam, I)

sīlavipanno yaññadeva parisam upasaṅkamati yadi khattiyaparisam yadi brāhmaṇaparisam yadi gahapatiparisam yadi samaṇaparisam, avisārado upasaṅkamati maṅkubhūto, ayam tatiyo ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparam āvuso dussīlo sīlavipanno sammūḷho kālam karoti, ayam catuttho ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. Puna caparam āvuso dussīlo sīlavipanno kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjati, ayam pañcama ādīnavo dussīlassa sīlavipattiyā. (13)

Pañca **ānisaṃsā sīlavato sīlasampadāya**. Idhāvuso sīlavā sīlasampanno appamādādihikaraṇam mahantaṃ bhogakkhannaṃ adhigacchati, ayam paṭhamo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparam āvuso sīlavato sīlasampannassa kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhugacchati, ayam dutiyo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparam āvuso sīlavā sīlasampanno yaññadeva parisam upasaṅkamati yadi khattiyaparisam yadi brāhmaṇaparisam yadi gahapatiparisam yadi samaṇaparisam, visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto, ayam tatiyo ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparam āvuso sīlavā sīlasampanno asammūḷho kālam karoti, ayam catuttho ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. Puna caparam āvuso sīlavā sīlasampanno kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati, ayam pañcama ānisaṃso sīlavato sīlasampadāya. (14)

Codakena āvuso bhikkhunā param codetukāmena **pañca dhamme** ajjhantaṃ upaṭṭhapetvā paro codetabbo. Kālena vakkhāmi no akālena, bhūtena vakkhāmi no abhūtena, saṇhena vakkhāmi no pharusena, atthasaṃhitena vakkhāmi no anatthasaṃhitena, mettacittena¹ vakkhāmi no dosantarenāti. Codakena āvuso bhikkhunā param codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhantaṃ upaṭṭhapetvā paro codetabbo. (15)

1. Mettācittena (katthaci)

317. Pañca **padhāniyaṅgāni**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Appābādho hoti appātaṅko, samavepākiniyā gahaṇiyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṇhāya majjhimāya padhānakkhamāya. Asaṭho hoti amāyāvī, yathābhūtaṃ attānaṃ āvikattā satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārīsu. Āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thāmaṃ vā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyā. (16)

318. Pañca **suddhāvāsā**, Avihā Atappā Sudassā Sudassī Akaniṭṭhā. (17)

Pañca **anāgāmino**, antarāparinibbāyī upahaccaparinibbāyī asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī uddhaṃsoto-akaniṭṭhagāmī. (18)

319. Pañca **cetokhilā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, yo so āvuso bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, ayaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo. Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati -pa- saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati. Sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati. Sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto, yo so āvuso bhikkhu sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, ayaṃ pañcamao cetokhilo. (19)

320. Pañca **cetasovinibandhā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avigatapipāso

avigataparilāho avigatataṇho. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, ayaṃ paṭhamo cetasovinibandho. Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu kāye avītarāgo hoti -pa-rūpe avītarāgo hoti -pa-. Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu yāvadattham udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati -pa-. Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ pañidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā”ti, yo so āvuso bhikkhu aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ pañidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā”ti, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, ayaṃ pañcama cetasovinibandho. (20)

Pañcindriyāni, cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. (21)

Aparānipi **pañcindriyāni**, sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. (22)

Aparānipi **pañcindriyāni**, saddhindriyaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. (23)

321. Pañca **nissaraṇiyā¹ dhātuyo**. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno kāme manasikaroto kāmesu cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati, nekkhammaṃ kho panassa manasikaroto nekkhamme cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati, tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visamyuttaṃ kāmehi, ye ca kāmapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā², mutto so tehi, na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātāṃ kāmānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. (24-1)

1. Nissaraṇiyā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā. 2. Vighātapariḷāhā (Syā, Kaṃ)

Puna caparamā āvuso bhikkhuno byāpādamā manasikaroto byāpāde cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati, abyāpādamā kho panassa manasikaroto abyāpāde cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati, tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ byāpādena, ye ca byāpādapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi, na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ. (24-2)

Puna caparamā āvuso bhikkhuno vihesamā manasikaroto vihesāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati, avihesamā kho panassa manasikaroto avihesāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati, tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ vihesāya, ye ca vihesāpaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi, na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ vihesāya nissaraṇaṃ.
(24-3)

Puna caparamā āvuso bhikkhuno rūpe manasikaroto rūpesu cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati, arūpaṃ kho panassa manasikaroto arūpe cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati, tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ rūpehi, ye ca rūpapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi, na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. (24-4)

Puna caparamā āvuso bhikkhuno sakkāyaṃ manasikaroto sakkāye cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati, sakkāyanirodhamā kho panassa manasikaroto sakkāyanirodhe cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati, tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ sakkāyena, ye ca sakkāyapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi, na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ sakkāyassa nissaraṇaṃ. (24-5)

322. Pañca **vimuttāyatanāni**. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno Satthā dhammaṃ deseti aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniko sabrahmacārī, yathā yathā āvuso bhikkhuno Satthā dhammaṃ deseti aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniyo

sabrahmacārī, tathā tathā so tasmim̄ dhamme atthapaṭisaṁvedī ca hoti dhammapaṭisaṁvedī ca, tassa atthapaṭisaṁvedino dhammapaṭisaṁvedino pāmojjaṁ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṁ vedeti, sukhino cittaṁ samādhiyati. Idaṁ paṭhamam̄ vimuttāyatanam̄.

Puna caparam̄ āvuso bhikkhuno na heva kho Sattā dhammam̄ deseti aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniko sabrahmacārī, api ca kho yathāsutaṁ yathāpariyattaṁ dhammam̄ vitthārena paresam̄ deseti -pa- api ca kho yathāsutaṁ yathāpariyattaṁ dhammam̄ vitthārena sajjhāyaṁ karoti -pa- api ca kho yathāsutaṁ yathāpariyattaṁ dhammam̄ cetasā anuvitakketi anuvicāreti manasānupekkhati -pa- api ca khvassa aññataram̄ samādhinimittam̄ sugahitaṁ hoti sumanasikataṁ sūpadhāritaṁ suppaṭividdham̄ paññāya, yathā yathā āvuso bhikkhuno aññataram̄ samādhinimittam̄ sugahitaṁ hoti sumanasikataṁ sūpadhāritaṁ suppaṭividdham̄ paññāya, tathā tathā so tasmim̄ dhamme atthapaṭisaṁvedī ca hoti dhammapaṭisaṁvedī ca, tassa atthapaṭisaṁvedino dhammapaṭisaṁvedino pāmojjaṁ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṁ vedeti, sukhino cittaṁ samādhiyati. Idaṁ pañcamam̄ vimuttāyatanam̄. (25)

Pañca **vimuttiparipācanīyā saññā**, aniccasaññā anicce dukkhasaññā dukkhe anattasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā. (26)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṁ Sammāsambuddhena pañca dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṁ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam̄¹.

Chakka

323. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṁ Sammāsambuddhena cha dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṁ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam̄. Katame cha.

1. Saṅgītiyapañcakaṁ niṭṭhitaṁ (Syā, Kam)

Cha **ajjhattikāni āyatanāni**, cakkhāyatanam sotāyatanam ghānāyatanam jivhāyatanam kāyāyatanam manāyatanam. (1)

Cha **bāhirāni āyatanāni**, rūpāyatanam saddāyatanam gandhāyatanam rasāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam dhammāyatanam. (2)

Cha **viññānakāyā**, cakkhuviññāṇam sotaviññāṇam ghānaviññāṇam jivhāviññāṇam kāyaviññāṇam manoviññāṇam. (3)

Cha **phassakāyā**, cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsamphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso. (4)

Cha **vedanākāyā**, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā. (5)

Cha **saññākāyā**, rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā. (6)

Cha **sañcetanākāyā**, rūpasañcetanā saddasañcetanā gandhasañcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā dhammasañcetanā. (7)

Cha **taṇhākāyā**, rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā. (8)

324. Cha **agāravā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu Satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghe agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāya agāravo viharati appatisso, appamāde agāravo viharati appatisso, paṭisanthāre¹ agāravo viharati appatisso. (9)

Cha **gāravā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu Satthari sagāravo viharati sappatisso, dhamme sagāravo viharati sappatisso, saṅghe sagāravo viharati sappatisso, sikkhāya sagāravo viharati sappatisso, appamāde sagāravo viharati sappatisso, paṭisanthāre sagāravo viharati sappatisso. (10)

1. Paṭisanthāre (Ka)

Cha **somanassūpavicārā**. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati. (11)

Cha **domanassūpavicārā**. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya domanassaṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati. (12)

Cha **upekkhūpavicārā**. Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ¹ rūpaṃ upavicarati -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati. (13)

Cha **sāraṇīyā dhammā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi² ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggiyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (14-1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (14-2)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (14-3)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā antamaso pattapariyāpannamattampi, tathārūpehi lābhehi appaṭivibhattabhogī hoti sīlavantehi sabrahmacārīhi sādharmaṇabhogī, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (14-4)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni, tathārūpesu sīlesu sīlasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (14-5)

1. Upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ (Ka)

2. Āvi (Ka-Sī, I, Ka)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu yāyaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca, ayampi dhammo sārāṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya samvattati. (14-6)

325. Cha **vivādamūlāni**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhī. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhī, so Sattharipi agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme pi agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghe pi agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāyapi na paripūrakārī¹ hoti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu Satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghe agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāya na paripūrakārī, so saṅghe vivādaṃ janeti. Yo so hoti vivādo bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Evarūpaṃ ce tumhe āvuso vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe āvuso tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānāya vāyameyyātha. Evarūpaṃ ce tumhe āvuso vivādamūlaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā na samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe āvuso tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavāya paṭipajjeyyātha. Evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavo hoti.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu makkhī hoti paḷāsī -pa- issukī hoti maccharī. Saṭho hoti māyāvī. Pāpiccho hoti micchādiṭṭhī. Sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī, so Sattharipi agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme pi agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghe pi agāravo viharati appatisso, sikkhāyapi na paripūrakārī hoti. Yo so āvuso bhikkhu Satthari agāravo viharati appatisso, dhamme agāravo viharati appatisso, saṅghe agāravo viharati

1. Paripūrīkārī (Syā, Kam)

appatisso, sikkhāya na paripūrakārī, so saṅghe vivādaṃ janeti, yo so hoti vivādo bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya anathāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. Evarūpaṃ ce tumhe āvuso vivādamūlaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe āvuso tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānāya vāyameyyātha. Evarūpaṃ ce tumhe āvuso vivādamūlaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā na samanupasseyyātha, tatra tumhe āvuso tasseva pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavāya paṭipajjeyyātha. Evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavo hoti. (15)

Cha **dhātuyo**. Pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu ākāśadhātu viññāṇadhātu. (16)

326. Cha **nissaraṇiyā dhātuyo**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “mettā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā, atha ca pana me byāpādo cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo “māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aṭṭhānametaṃ āvuso anavakāso, yaṃ mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvitāya bahulīkatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya, atha ca panassa byāpādo cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Nissaraṇaṃ hetāṃ āvuso byāpādassa, yadidaṃ mettā cetovimuttī”ti. (17-1)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “karuṇā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā, atha ca pana me vihesā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo “māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aṭṭhānametaṃ āvuso anavakāso, yaṃ karuṇāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvitāya bahulīkatāya yānikatāya

vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya, atha ca panassa vihesā cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Nissaraṇam hetam āvuso vihesāya, yadidaṃ karuṇā cetovimuttī”ti. (17-2)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “muditā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā, atha ca pana me arati cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo “māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aṭṭhānametaṃ āvuso anavakāso, yaṃ muditāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya, atha ca panassa arati cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Nissaraṇam hetam āvuso aratiyā, yadidaṃ muditā cetovimuttī”ti. (17-3)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “upekkhā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā, atha ca pana me rāgo cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo “māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aṭṭhānametaṃ āvuso anavakāso, yaṃ upekkhāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya, atha ca panassa rāgo cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Nissaraṇam hetam āvuso rāgassa, yadidaṃ upekkhā cetovimuttī”ti. (17-4)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “animittā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā, atha ca pana me nimittānusāri viññāṇam hotī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo “māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya, aṭṭhānametaṃ āvuso anavakāso, yaṃ animittāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya, atha ca panassa

nimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ bhavissati, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Nissaraṇaṃ hetuṃ āvuso sabbanimittānaṃ, yadidaṃ animittā cetovimuttī”ti. (17-5)

Idha paṇāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “asmīti kho me vigataṃ¹, ayamahamasmīti na samanupassāmi, atha ca pana me vicikicchākathaṃkathāsallaṃ cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati”ti. So “mā hevaṃ”tissa vacanīyo, māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aṭṭhānametaṃ āvuso anavakāso, yaṃ asmīti vigate² ayamahamasmīti asamanupassato, atha ca panassa vicikicchākathaṃkathāsallaṃ cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Nissaraṇaṃ hetuṃ āvuso vicikicchākathaṃkathāsallassa, yadidaṃ asmimānasamugghātoti. (17-6)

327. Cha **anuttariyāni**, dassanānuttariyaṃ savanānuttariyaṃ lābhānuttariyaṃ sikkhānuttariyaṃ pāricariyānuttariyaṃ anussatānuttariyaṃ. (18)

Cha **anussatiṭṭhānāni**, Buddhānussati dhammānussati saṃghānussati sīlānussati cāgānussati devatānussati. (19)

328. Cha **satatavihārā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako³ viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. (20)

329. **Cha lābhijātiyo**. Idhāvuso ekacco kaṇhābhijātiko samāno kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, idha paṇāvuso ekacco kaṇhābhijātiko samāno sukkaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, idha paṇāvuso ekacco kaṇhābhijātiko samāno akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ nibbānaṃ abhijāyati, idha paṇāvuso ekacco sukkābhijātiko samāno sukkaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, idha paṇāvuso ekacco sukkābhijātiko samāno kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, idha paṇāvuso ekacco sukkābhijātiko

1. Vighātaṃ (Sī, I), vigate (Syā, Ka) 2. Vighāte (Sī, I) 3. Upekkhako ca (Syā, Ka)

samāno akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ nibbānaṃ abhijāyati. (21)

Cha **nibbedhabhāgiyā** saññā¹, aniccaaññā anicce dukkhasaññā dukkhe anattasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā. (22)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena cha dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Sattaka

330. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena satta dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Kateme satta.

Satta **ariyadhanāni**, saddhādhanaṃ sīladhanaṃ hiridhanaṃ ottappadhanaṃ sutadhanaṃ cāgadhanaṃ paññādhanaṃ. (1)

Satta **bojjhaṅgā**, satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. (2)

Satta **samādhiparikkhārā**, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā samākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati. (3)

Satta **asaddhammā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti. (4)

Satta **saddhammā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu saddho hoti, hirimā hoti, ottappī hoti, bahussuto hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, paññāvā hoti. (5)

Satta **sappurisadhammā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu dhammaññū ca hoti atthaññū ca atthaññū ca mattaññū ca kālaññū ca parisaññū ca puggalaññū ca. (6)

1. Nibbedhabhāgiyasaññā (Syā, Kaṃ)

331. Satta niddasavattḥūni. Idhāvuso bhikkhu sikkhāsamādāne tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca sikkhāsamādāne avigatapemo. Dhammanisantiyā tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca dhammanisantiyā avigatapemo. Icchāvinaye tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca icchāvinaye avigatapemo. Paṭisallāne tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca paṭisallāne avigatapemo. Vīriyārambhe tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca vīriyārambhe avigatapemo. Satinepakke tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca satinepakke avigatapemo. Diṭṭhipaṭivedhe tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca diṭṭhipaṭivedhe avigatapemo. (7)

Satta **saññā**, aniccasaññā anattasaññā asubhasaññā ādinavasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā. (8)

Satta **balāni**, saddhābalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ. (9)

332. Satta **viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo**. Santāvuso sattā nānattakāyā nānattasaññino seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā, ayaṃ paṭhamā viññāṇaṭṭhiti.

Santāvuso sattā nānattakāyā ekattasaññino seyyathāpi devā brahmakāyikā paṭhamābhiniḥḥattā, ayaṃ dutiyā viññāṇaṭṭhiti.

Santāvuso sattā ekattakāyā nānattasaññino seyyathāpi devā Ābhassarā, ayaṃ tatiyā viññāṇaṭṭhiti.

Santāvuso sattā ekattakāyā ekattasaññino seyyathāpi devā subhakiṇhā, ayaṃ catutthī viññāṇaṭṭhiti.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāśānañcāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ pañcamī viññāṇaṭṭhiti.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ chaṭṭhī viññāṇaṭṭhiti.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ sattamī viññāṇaṭṭhiti. (10)

Satta puggalā **dakkhiṇeyyā**, ubhatobhāgavimutto paññāvimutto kāyasakkhi diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto dhammānusārī saddhānusārī. (11)

Satta **anusayā**, kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. (12)

Satta **saññojanāni**, anunayasaññojanam¹ paṭighasaññojanam diṭṭhisaññojanam vicikicchasaññojanam mānasaññojanam bhavarāgasaññojanam avijjāsaññojanam. (13)

Satta **adhikaraṇasamathā**, uppānuppānānam adhikaraṇānam samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūḷhavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbam, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyasikā, tiṇavatthārako. (14)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahātā Sammāsambuddhena satta dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbam -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

Atṭhaka

333. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahātā Sammāsambuddhena atṭha dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbam -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānam. Katame atṭha.

Atṭha **micchattā**, micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī. (1)

1. Kāmasaññojanam (Syā, Kam)

Aṭṭha **sammattā**, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā
sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.
(2)

Aṭṭha puggalā **dakkhiṇeyyā**, sotāpanno, sotāpatti phalāsacchikiriyāya
paṭipanno, sakadāgāmī, sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī,
anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, arahā, arahattaphalāsacchikiriyāya
paṭipanno. (3)

334. Aṭṭha **kusītavatthūni**. Idhāvuso bhikkhunā kammaṃ kātappaṃ hoti,
tassa evaṃ hoti “kammaṃ kho me kātappaṃ bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana
me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati na
vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya
asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, idaṃ paṭhamāṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā kammaṃ kataṃ hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti
“ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo
kilanto, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati na vīriyaṃ ārabhati -pa- idaṃ
dutiyaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti
“maggo kho me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa
kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati na vīriyaṃ ārabhati,
idaṃ tatiyaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti
“ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsiṃ, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo
kilanto, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati na vīriyaṃ ārabhati, idaṃ
catutthaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto
na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa
evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ
lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo
kilanto akammaṃ, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati na vīriyaṃ
ārabhati, idaṃ pañcamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vānigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo garuko akammañño, māsācitaṃ maññe, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati na vīriyaṃ ārabhati, idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho, tassa evaṃ hoti “uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjitum, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati na vīriyaṃ ārabhati, idaṃ sattamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu gilānavuṭṭhito¹ hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gilānavuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati na vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, idaṃ aṭṭhamam kusītavatthu. (4)

335. Aṭṭha **ārambhavatthūni**. Idhāvuso bhikkhunā kammaṃ kātappaṃ hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “kammaṃ kho me kātappaṃ bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana me karontena na sukaraṃ Buddhānaṃ Sāsanaṃ manasi kātum, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, idaṃ paṭhamam ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā kammaṃ kataṃ hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsim, kammaṃ kho paṇāhaṃ karonto nāsakkhim Buddhānaṃ Sāsanaṃ manasi kātum, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati -pa- idaṃ dutiyaṃ ārambhavatthu.

1. Gilānā vuṭṭhito (sabbattha) Aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “maggo kho me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantena na sukaram Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ manasi kātuṃ. Handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmī”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati, idaṃ tatiyaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsiṃ, maggaṃ kho panāhaṃ gacchanto nāsakkhiṃ Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ manasi kātuṃ, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmī”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati, idaṃ catutthaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo lahuko kammañño, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmī”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati, idaṃ pañcamaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo balavā kammañño, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmī”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati, idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho, tassa evaṃ hoti “uppanno kho me ayam appamattako ābādho, ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati yaṃ me ābādho pavaḍḍheyya, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmī”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati, idaṃ sattamaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu gilānavuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gilānavuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati yaṃ me ābādho paccudāvatteyya, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāyā”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa

pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, idaṃ aṭṭhamāṃ ārambhavatthu. (5)

336. Aṭṭha **dānavatthūni**. Āsajja dānaṃ deti, bhayā dānaṃ deti, “adāsi me”ti dānaṃ deti, “dassati me”ti dānaṃ deti, “sāhu dānaṃ”ti dānaṃ deti, “ahaṃ pacāmi, ime na pacanti, nārahāmi pacanto apacantānaṃ dānaṃ na dātun”ti dānaṃ deti, “idaṃ me dānaṃ dadato kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchatī”ti dānaṃ deti, cittālaṅkāracittaparikkhāratthaṃ dānaṃ deti. (6)

337. Aṭṭha **dānūpapattiyō**. Idhāvuso ekacco dānaṃ deti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So yaṃ deti taṃ paccāsīsi¹. So passati khattiyamahāsālaṃ vā brāhmaṇamahāsālaṃ vā gahapatimahāsālaṃ vā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgībhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ, tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ vā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ vā gahapatimahāsālānaṃ vā sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti, tassa taṃ cittaṃ hīne vimuttaṃ uttari abhāvitaṃ tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati. Tañca kho sīlavato vadāmi no dussīlassa. Ijhatāvuso sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visuddhattā. (7-1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso idhekacco dānaṃ deti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ -pa- seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So yaṃ deti taṃ paccāsīsi. Tassa sutāṃ hoti “Cātumahārājikā² devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti, tassa taṃ cittaṃ hīne vimuttaṃ uttari abhāvitaṃ tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati. Tañca kho sīlavato vadāmi no dussīlassa. Ijhatāvuso sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visuddhattā. (7-2)

1. Paccāsīmsati (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, I)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso idhekacco dānaṃ deti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ -pa- seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So yaṃ deti taṃ paccāsīsatī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti “tāvatiṃsā devā -pa- Yāmā devā -pa- Tusitā devā -pa- Nimmānaratī devā -pa- Paranimmitavasavattī devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti, tassa taṃ cittaṃ hīne vimuttaṃ uttari abhāvitāṃ tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati. Tañca kho sīlavato vadāmi no dussīlassa. Ijġhatāvuso sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visuddhattā. (7-7)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso idhekacco dānaṃ deti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So yaṃ deti taṃ paccāsīsatī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti “brahmakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā brahmakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti, tassa taṃ cittaṃ hīne vimuttaṃ uttari abhāvitāṃ tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati. Tañca kho sīlavato vadāmi no dussīlassa, vītarāgassa no sarāgassa. Ijġhatāvuso sīlavato cetopaṇidhi vītarāgattā. (7-8)

Aṭṭha **parisā**, khattiyaparīsā brāhmaṇaparīsā gahapatiparīsā samaṇaparīsā cātumahārājikaparīsā Tāvatiṃsaparīsā māraparīsā brahmaparīsā. (8)

Aṭṭha **lokadhammā**, lābho ca alābho ca yaso ca ayaso ca nindā ca pasaṃsā ca sukhañca dukkhañca. (9)

338. Aṭṭha **abhibhāyatanāni**. Ajġhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ paṭhamāṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamañāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ dutiyaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ tatiyaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamañāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃ saññī hoti, idaṃ catutthaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma umāpupphaṃ nīlaṃ nīlavaṇṇaṃ nīlanidassanaṃ nīlanibhāsaṃ, seyyathā vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ nīlaṃ nīlavaṇṇaṃ nīlanidassanaṃ nīlanibhāsaṃ, evameva¹ ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ pañcamaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma kaṇṇikārapupphaṃ² pītaṃ pītavaṇṇaṃ pītanidassanaṃ pītanibhāsaṃ, seyyathā vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ pītaṃ pītavaṇṇaṃ pītanidassanaṃ pītanibhāsaṃ, evameva ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati lohitaḥkāni lohitaḥkavaṇṇāni lohitaḥkanidassanāni lohitaḥkanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma bandhuḷvakaḥkavaṇṇaṃ lohitaḥkaṃ lohitaḥkavaṇṇaṃ lohitaḥkanidassanaṃ lohitaḥkanibhāsaṃ, seyyathā vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ lohitaḥkaṃ lohitaḥkavaṇṇaṃ lohitaḥkanidassanaṃ lohitaḥkanibhāsaṃ, evameva ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī

1. Evamevaṃ (Ka)

2. Kaṇṇikārapupphaṃ (Syā, Kam)

eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati lohitaḱāni lohitaḱavaṇṇāni lohitaḱanidassanāni lohitaḱanibhāsāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ sattamaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātānidassanāni odātānibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma osadhitārakā odātā odātavaṇṇā odātānidassanā odātānibhāsā, seyyathā vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ odātāṃ odātavaṇṇaṃ odātānidassanaṃ odātānibhāsaṃ, evameva ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātānidassanāni odātānibhāsāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ abhibhāyatanam. (10)

339. Aṭṭha **vimokkhā**. Rūpī rūpāni passati, ayaṃ paṭhama vimokkho.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati, ayaṃ dutiyo vimokkho.

Subhanteva adhimutto hoti, ayaṃ tatiyo vimokkho.

Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ catuttho vimokkho.

Sabbaso ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇāṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ pañcama vimokkho.

Sabbaso viññāṇāṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkho.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ sattama vimokkho.

Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ aṭṭhama vimokkho. (11)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā
Sammāsambuddhena aṭṭha dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva
saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Navaka

340. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā
Sammāsambuddhena nava dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeheva
saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katame nava.

Nava **āghātavatthūni**. “Anatthaṃ me acarī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati,
“anattaṃ me caratī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “anattaṃ me carissatī”ti āghātaṃ
bandhati, “piyassa me manāpassa anattaṃ acarī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati -pa-
anattaṃ caratī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati -pa- anattaṃ carissatī”ti āghātaṃ
bandhati, “appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acarī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati -pa-
atthaṃ caratī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati -pa- atthaṃ carissatī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati.
(1)

Nava **āghātaṭṭhivāyā**. “Anattaṃ me acarī¹, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti
āghātaṃ ṭṭhivāyā, “anattaṃ me caratī, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ
ṭṭhivāyā, “anattaṃ me carissatī, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhivāyā,
“piyassa me manāpassa anattaṃ acarī -pa- anattaṃ caratī -pa- anattaṃ
carissatī, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhivāyā, “appiyassa me
amanāpassa atthaṃ acarī -pa- atthaṃ caratī -pa- atthaṃ carissatī, taṃ
kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhivāyā. (2)

341. Nava **sattāvāsā**. Santāvuso sattā nānattakāyā nānattasaññino,
seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā, ayaṃ paṭhamo
sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā nānattakāyā ekattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā
brahmakāyikā paṭhamābhiniḍḍatā, ayaṃ dutiyo sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā ekattakāyā nānattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā Ābhassarā,
ayaṃ tatiyo sattāvāso.

1. Acarīti (Syā, Ka) evaṃ “caratī-carissatī” padesuṃ.

Santāvuso sattā ekattakāyā ekattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā Subhakiṇhā, ayaṃ catuttho sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā asaññino appaṭisaṃvedino, seyyathāpi devā Asaññasattā¹, ayaṃ pañcamao sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsaṇācāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ chaṭṭho sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇācāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ sattamo sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ aṭṭhamo sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma² nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ navamo sattāvāso. (3)

342. Nava **akkhaṇā asamayā** brahmacariyavāsāya. Idhāvuso Tathāgato ca loke uppanno hoti Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko sambodhagāmī Sugatappavedito, ayaṇca puggalo nirayaṃ uppanno hoti, ayaṃ paṭhamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso Tathāgato ca loke uppanno hoti Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko sambodhagāmī Sugatappavedito, ayaṇca puggalo tiracchānayoṇiṃ uppanno hoti, ayaṃ dutiyo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparaṃ -pa- pettivisayaṃ uppanno hoti, ayaṃ tatiyo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

1. Asaññisattā (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Samatikkamma santametaṃ paṇītametanti (Syā, Kaṃ)

Puna caparam̄ -pa- asurakāyaṃ upapanno hoti, ayaṃ catuttho akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparam̄ -pa- aññataram̄ dīghāyukaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapanno hoti, ayaṃ pañcama akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparam̄ -pa- paccantimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti milakkhesu¹ aviññātāresu, yattha natthi gati bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, ayaṃ chaṭṭho akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparam̄ -pa- majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti micchādīṭṭhiko viparītadassano “natthi dinnam̄, natthi yiṭṭham̄, natthi hutam̄, natthi sukata dukkaṭānaṃ² kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayam̄ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti, ayaṃ sattamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparam̄ -pa- majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti duppañño jaḷo eḷamūgo, nappaṭibalo subhāsita dubbhāsita namatthamaññātuṃ, ayaṃ aṭṭhamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparam̄ āvuso Tathāgato ca loke na³ uppanno hoti Araham̄ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca na desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko sambodhagāmī Sugatappavedito, ayaṅca puggalo majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti paññavā ajaḷo aneḷamūgo, paṭibalo subhāsita dubbhāsita namatthamaññātuṃ, ayaṃ navamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya. (4)

343. Nava **anupubbavihārā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam̄ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca

1. Milakkhakesu (Syā, Kam̄), milakkhūsu (Ka)

2. Sukaṭa dukkaṭānaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Katthaci nakāro na dissati,

pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā -pa- Ākāsānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati. (5)

344. Nava **anupubbanirodhā**. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa kāmasaññā niruddhā hoti. Dutiyāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā niruddhā honti. Tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti niruddhā hoti. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā niruddhā honti. Ākāsānañcāyatanāṃ samāpannassa rūpasaññā niruddhā hoti. Viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ samāpannassa ākāsānañcāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti. Ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samāpannassa viññāṇañcāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ samāpannassa ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti. Saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā honti. (6)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena nava dhammā sammadakkhātā. Tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ.

Dasaka

345. Atthi kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena dasa dhammā sammadakkhātā. Tattha sabbeheva saṅgāyitabbaṃ -pa- atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ. Katame dasa.

Dasa **nāthakaraṇā** dhammā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātīmokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Yamāvuso

bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuso viharati
ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati
sikkhāpadesu. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1-1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo,
ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā
sabyañjanā¹ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti,
tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā² vacasā paricitā
manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu bahussuto
hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1-2)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo
kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo
kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1-3)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi
samannāgato khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu
suvaco hoti -pa- padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ. Ayaṃpi dhammo
nāthakaraṇo. (1-4)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni
kimkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso tatrupāyāya vīmamsāya
samannāgato, alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu yāni tāni
sabhmacārīnaṃ -pa- alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.
(1-5)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro,
abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo³. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu dhammakāmo
hoti -pa- uḷārapāmojjo³. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1-6)

1. Sāttham sabyañjanaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Dhātā (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Uḷārapāmojjo (Sī, I), oḷārapāmojjo (Syā, Kam)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītarehi cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti -pa- parikkhārehi. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1-7)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thānavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati -pa- anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1-8)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakataṃpi cirabhāsitaṃpi saritā anussaritā. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu satimā hoti -pa- saritā anussaritā. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1-9)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu paññavā hoti -pa- sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1-10)

346. Dasa **kasiṇāyatanāni**. Pathavīkasiṇameko sañjānāti, uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. Āpokasiṇameko sañjānāti -pa-. Tejokasiṇameko sañjānāti. Vāyokasiṇameko sañjānāti. Nīlakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Pītakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Lohitakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Odātakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Ākāsakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Viññāṇakasiṇameko sañjānāti, uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. (2)

347. Dasa **akusalakammamathā**, pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesumicchācāro musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā byāpādo micchādīṭṭhi. (3)

Dasa **kusalakammapathā**, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī musāvādā veramaṇī piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī anabhijjhā abyāpādo sammādiṭṭhi. (4)

348. Dasa **ariyavāsā**. Idhāvuso bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti, chaḷaṅgasamannāgato, ekārakkho caturāpasseno, paṇunnapaccekasacco, samavayasatthesano, anāvilaṅkappo, passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro, suvimuttacitto, suvimuttapañño.

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno kāmaccando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddhaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti. (5-1)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu chaḷaṅgasamannāgato hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu chaḷaṅgasamannāgato hoti. (5-2)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu ekārakkho hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu satārakkhena cetasā samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu ekārakkho hoti. (5-3)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu caturāpasseno hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu saṅkhāyekaṃ paṭisevati, saṅkhāyekaṃ adhivāseti, saṅkhāyekaṃ vinodeti, saṅkhāyekaṃ parivajjeti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu caturāpasseno hoti. (5-4)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu paṇunnapaccekasacco hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ puthupaccekasaccāni, sabbāni tāni nunnāni honti paṇunnāni cattāni vantāni muttāni pahīnāni paṭinissatṭhāni. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu paṇunnapaccekasacco hoti. (5-5)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu samavayasatthesano hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno kāmesanā pahīnā hoti, bhavesanā pahīnā hoti, brahmacariyesanā paṭippassaddhā. Evañ kho āvuso bhikkhu samavayasatthesano hoti. (5-6)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu anāvilasaṅkappo hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno kāmasaṅkappo pahīno hoti, byāpādasāṅkappo pahīno hoti, vihiṃsāsaṅkappo pahīno hoti. Evañ kho āvuso bhikkhu anāvilasaṅkappo hoti. (5-7)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evañ kho āvuso bhikkhu passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro hoti. (5-8)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu suvimuttacitto hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti, dosā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti, mohā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti. Evañ kho āvuso bhikkhu suvimuttacitto hoti. (5-9)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu suvimuttapañño hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu “rāgo me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo”ti pajānāti. “Doso me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo”ti pajānāti. “Moho me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo”ti pajānāti. Evañ kho āvuso bhikkhu suvimuttapañño hoti. (5-10)

Dasa **asekkhā dhammā**. Asekkhā sammādiṭṭhi, asekkho sammāsaṅkappo, asekkhā sammāvācā, asekkho sammākammanto, asekkho sammā-ājīvo, asekkho sammāvāyāmo, asekkhā sammāsati, asekkho sammāsamādhi, asekkhaṃ sammāñāṇaṃ, asekkhā sammāvimutti. (6)

Ime kho āvuso tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena dasa dhammā sammadakkhātā, tattha sabbeveva saṅgāyitabbaṃ

na vivaditabbaṃ, yathayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ addhaniyaṃ assa
ciraṭṭhitikaṃ, tadassa bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya
atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānanti.

349. Atha kho Bhagavā uṭṭhahitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi
“sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, sādhu kho tvaṃ Sāriputta bhikkhūnaṃ
saṅgītipariyāyaṃ abhāsī”ti. Idamavocāyasmā Sāriputto, samanuañño Satthā
ahosi. Attamanā ca te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Saṅgītisuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dasamaṃ.

11. Dasuttarasutta

350. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosūṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Dasuttaraṃ pavakkhāmi, dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyā.
Dukkhassanta kiriyāya, sabbaganthappamocanaṃ.

Eko dhammo

351. Eko āvuso dhammo bahukāro, eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, eko dhammo pariññeyyo, eko dhammo pahātabbo, eko dhammo hānabhāgiyo, eko dhammo visesabhāgiyo, eko dhammo duppaṭivijjho, eko dhammo uppādetabbo, eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, eko dhammo sacchikātabbo.

(Ka) Katamo eko dhammo **bahukāro**. Appamādo kusalesu dhammesu. Ayaṃ eko dhammo bahukāro.

(Kha) Katamo eko dhammo **bhāvetabbo**. Kāyagatāsati sātasahagatā. Ayaṃ eko dhammo bhāvetabbo.

(Ga) Katamo eko dhammo **pariññeyyo**. Phasso sāsavo upādāniyo. Ayaṃ eko dhammo pariññeyyo.

(Gha) Katamo eko dhammo **pahātabbo**. Asmimāno. Ayaṃ eko dhammo pahātabbo.

(Ñā) Katamo eko dhammo **hānabhāgiyo**. Ayoniso manasikāro. Ayaṃ eko dhammo hānabhāgiyo.

(Ca) Katamo eko dhammo **visesabhāgiyo**. Yoniso manasikāro. Ayaṃ eko dhammo visesabhāgiyo.

(Cha) Katamo eko dhammo **duppaṭivijjho**. Ānantariko cetosamādhi. Ayaṃ eko dhammo duppaṭivijjho.

(Ja) Katamo eko dhammo **uppādetabbo**. Akuppaṃ nāṇaṃ. Ayaṃ eko dhammo uppādetabbo.

(Jha) Katamo eko dhammo **abhiññeyyo**. Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Ayaṃ eko dhammo abhiññeyyo.

(Ña) Katamo eko dhammo **sacchikātabbo**. Akuppā cetovimutti. Ayaṃ eko dhammo sacchikātabbo.

Iti ime dasa dhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā.

Dve dhammā

352. Dve dhammā bahukārā, dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, dve dhammā pariññeyyā, dve dhammā pahātabbā, dve dhammā hānabhāgiyā, dve dhammā visesabhāgiyā, dve dhammā duppaṭivijjhā, dve dhammā uppādetabbā, dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame dve dhammā **bahukārā**. Sati ca sampajaññaṅca. Ime dve dhammā bahukārā.

(Kha) Katame dve dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Samatho ca vipassanā ca. Ime dve dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame dve dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Nāmaṅca rūpaṅca. Ime dve dhammā pariññeyyā.

(Gha) Katame dve dhammā **pahātabbā**. Avijjā ca bhavataṅhā ca. Ime dve dhammā pahātabbā.

(Ña) Katame dve dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca. Ime dve dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame dve dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Sovacassatā ca kalyāṇamittatā ca. Ime dve dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame dve dhammā **duppaṭivijjhā**. Yo ca hetu yo ca paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, yo ca hetu yo ca paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā. Ime dve dhammā duppaṭivijjhā.

(Ja) Katame dve dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Dve ñāṇāni khaye ñāṇaṃ anuppāde ñāṇaṃ. Ime dve dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame dve dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Dve dhātuyo saṅkhatā ca dhātu asaṅkhatā ca dhātu. Ime dve dhammā abhiññeyyā.

(Ñā) Katame dve dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Vijjā ca vimutti ca. Ime dve dhammā sacchikātabbā.

Iti ime vīsati dhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā.

Tayo dhammā

353. Tayo dhammā bahukārā, tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā -pa- tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame tayo dhammā **bahukārā**. Sappurisasamsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti. Ime tayo dhammā bahukārā.

(Kha) Katame tayo dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Tayo samādhi, savitakko savicāro samādhi avitakko vicāramatto samādhi avitakko avicāro samādhi. Ime tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame tayo dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Tisso vedanā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Ime tayo dhammā pariññeyyā.

(Gha) Katame tayo dhammā **pahātabbā**. Tisso taṇhā, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā. Ime tayo dhammā pahātabbā.

(Ñā) Katame tayo dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Tīṇi akusalamūlāni, lobho akusalamūlaṃ doso akusalamūlaṃ moho akusalamūlaṃ. Ime tayo dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame tayo dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Tīṇi kusalamūlāni, alobho kusalamūlaṃ adoso kusalamūlaṃ amoho kusalamūlaṃ. Ime tayo dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame tayo dhammā **duppaṭivijjhā**. Tisso nissaraṇiyā dhātuyo, kāmānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ, rūpānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ arūpaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Ime tayo dhammā duppaṭivijjhā.

(Ja) Katame tayo dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Tīṇi ñāṇāni, atītaṃse ñāṇaṃ anāgataṃse ñāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃse ñāṇaṃ. Ime tayo dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame tayo dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Tisso dhātuyo, kāmadhātu rūpādhātu arūpadhātu. Ime tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā.

(Ñā) Katame tayo dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Tisso vijjā, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ vijjā sattānaṃ cutūpapāte ñāṇaṃ vijjā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ vijjā. Ime tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā.

Iti ime tiṃsadhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddā.

Cattāro dhammā

354. Cattāro dhammā bahukārā, cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā -pa-cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame cattāro dhammā **bahukārā**. Cattāri cakkāni, patirūpadesavāso sappurisūpanissayo¹ attasammāpaṇidhi pubbe ca katapuññatā. Ime cattāro dhammā bahukārā.

(Kha) Katame cattāro dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, idhāvuso bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu -pa-. Citte -pa-.

1. Sappurisupassayo (Syā, Kaṃ)

Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam. Ime cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame cattāro dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Cattāro āhārā, kavaḷikāro¹ āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, manosañcetanā tatiyā, viññānam catuttham. Ime cattāro dhammā pariññeyyā.

(Gha) Katame cattāro dhammā **pahātabbā**. Cattāro oghā, kāmogho bhavogho diṭṭhogho avijjogho. Ime cattāro dhammā pahātabbā.

(Ña) Katame cattāro dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Cattāro yogā, kāmayogo bhavayogo diṭṭhiyogo avijjāyogo. Ime cattāro dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame cattāro dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Cattāro visamyogā, kāmayogavisamyogo bhavayogavisamyogo diṭṭhiyogavisamyogo avijjāyogavisamyogo. Ime cattāro dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame cattāro dhammā **duppaṭivijjhā**. Cattāro samādhī, hānabhāgiyo samādhī ṭhitibhāgiyo samādhī visesabhāgiyo samādhī nibbedhabhāgiyo samādhī. Ime cattāro dhammā duppaṭivijjhā.

(Ja) Katame cattāro dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Cattāri nāṇāni, dhamme nāṇam anvaye nāṇam pariye nāṇam sammutiyā nāṇam. Ime cattāro dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame cattāro dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Cattāri ariyasaccāni, dukkham ariyasaccam dukkhasamudayam² ariyasaccam dukkhanirodham³ ariyasaccam dukkhanirodhāgāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Ime cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā.

(Ñā) Katame cattāro dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Cattāri sāmāññaphalāni, sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ arahattaphalaṃ. Ime cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā.

1. Kavaḷikāro (Syā, Kam)

2. Dukkhasamudayo (Syā, Kam)

3. Dukkhanirodho (Syā, Kam)

Iti ime cattārīsadhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā.

Pañca dhammā

355. Pañca dhammā bahukārā -pa- pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame pañca dhammā **bahukārā**. Pañca padhāniyaṅgāni, idhāvuso bhikkhu saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Appābādho hoti appātaṅko samavepākiniyā gahaṇiyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṇhāya majjhimāya padhānakkhamāya. Asaṭho hoti amāyāvī yathābhūtamattānaṃ āvikattā satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārīsu. Āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Ime pañca dhammā bahukārā.

(Kha) Katame pañca dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi, pītipharaṇatā sukhapharaṇatā cetopharaṇatā ālokapharaṇatā paccavekkhaṇanimittā¹. Ime pañca dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame pañca dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Pañcupādānakkhandhā * rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime pañca dhammā pariññeyyā.

(Gha) Katame pañca dhammā **pahātabbā**. Pañca nīvaraṇāni, kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ thinamiddhanivaraṇaṃ uddhaccakukkuccanivaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ. Ime pañca dhammā pahātabbā.

(Ña) Katame pañca dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Pañca cetokhilā, idhāvuso bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, yo so āvuso bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati,

1. Paccavekkhaṇanimittāṃ (Syā, Kam)

* Seyyathīdaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Ayaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo. Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati -pa-saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati -pa-sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati -pa-sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto, yo so āvuso bhikkhu sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Ayaṃ pañcama cetokhilo. Ime pañca dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame pañca dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Pañcindriyāni, saddhindriyaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ime pañca dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame pañca dhammā **duppaṭivijjhā**. Pañca nissaraṇiyā dhātuyo. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno kāme manasikaroto kāmesu cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Nekkhammaṃ kho panassa manasikaroto nekkhamme cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ kāmehi. Ye ca kāmapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi. Na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ kāmānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. (1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno byāpādaṃ manasikaroto byāpāde cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Abyāpādaṃ kho panassa manasikaroto abyāpāde cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ byāpādena. Ye ca byāpādapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi. Na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ. (2)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno vihesaṃ manasikaroto vihesāya cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Avihesaṃ kho panassa manasikaroto avihesāya cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati

vimuccati. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ vihesāya. Ye ca vihesāpaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi. Na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ vihesāya nissaraṇaṃ. (3)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno rūpe manasikaroto rūpesu cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Arūpaṃ kho panassa manasikaroto arūpe cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ rūpehi. Ye ca rūpapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi. Na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. (4)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno sakkāyaṃ manasikaroto sakkāye cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati. Sakkāyanirodham kho panassa manasikaroto sakkāyanirodhe cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ sugataṃ subhāvitaṃ suvuṭṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ sakkāyena. Ye ca sakkāyapaccayā uppajjanti āsavā vighātā pariḷāhā, mutto so tehi. Na so taṃ vedanaṃ vedeti. Idamakkhātaṃ sakkāyassa nissaraṇaṃ. Ime pañca dhamma duppaṭivijjhā. (5)

(Ja) Katame pañca dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Pañca ñāṇiko sammāsamādhi. “Ayaṃ samādhi paccuppannasukho ceva āyatim ca sukhavipāko”ti paccattaṃyeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. “Ayaṃ samādhi ariyo nirāmiso”ti paccattaṃyeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. “Ayaṃ samādhi akāpurisasevito”ti paccattaṃyeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. “Ayaṃ samādhi santo paṇīto paṭippassaddhaladdho ekodibhāvādhigato, na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato”ti¹ paccattaṃyeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. “So kho panāhaṃ imaṃ samādhiṃ satova samāpajjāmi, sato vuṭṭhahāmi”ti paccattaṃyeva ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Ime pañca dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame pañca dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Pañca vimuttāyatanāni. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno Satthā dhammaṃ deseti, aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniyo sabrahmacārī.

1. Na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayha vāritavatoti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvato (Ka), na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāriyādhigato (?)

Yathā yathāvuso bhikkhuno Satthā dhammaṃ deseti, aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniyo sabrahmacārī, tathā tathā so¹ tasmim̐ dhamme atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca, tassa atthappaṭisaṃvedino dhammappaṭisaṃvedino pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, idaṃ paṭhamaṃ vimuttāyatanam̐. (1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno na heva kho Satthā dhammaṃ deseti, aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniyo sabrahmacārī, api ca kho yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresaṃ deseti. Yathā yathāvuso bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresaṃ deseti. Tathā tathā so tasmim̐ dhamme atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca, tassa atthappaṭisaṃvedino dhammappaṭisaṃvedino pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, idaṃ dutiyaṃ vimuttāyatanam̐. (2)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno na heva kho Satthā dhammaṃ deseti, aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniyo sabrahmacārī, nāpi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresaṃ deseti, api ca kho yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena sajjhāyaṃ karoti. Yathā yathāvuso bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena sajjhāyaṃ karoti. Tathā tathā so tasmim̐ dhamme atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca, tassa atthappaṭisaṃvedino dhammappaṭisaṃvedino pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, idaṃ tatiyaṃ vimuttāyatanam̐. (3)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno na heva kho Satthā dhammaṃ deseti, aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniyo sabrahmacārī, nāpi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresaṃ deseti, nāpi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena sajjhāyaṃ karoti, api ca kho yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ cetasaṃ anuvitakketi anuvicāreti manasānupekkhati. Yathā

1. Bhikkhu (Syā, Kaṃ)

yathāvuso bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ cetasā anuvitakketi anuvicāreti manasānupekkhati. Tathā tathā so tasmim̐ dhamme atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca, tassa atthappaṭisaṃvedino dhammappaṭisaṃvedino pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, idaṃ catutthaṃ vimuttāyatanam̐. (4)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno na heva kho Sattā dhammaṃ deseti, aññataro vā garuṭṭhāniyo sabrahmacārī, nāpi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresaṃ deseti, nāpi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena sajjhāyaṃ karoti, nāpi yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ cetasā anuvitakketi anuvicāreti manasānupekkhati, api ca khvassa aññataram̐ samādhinimittaṃ suggahitaṃ hoti sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ suppaṭividdhaṃ paññāya. Yathā yathāvuso bhikkhuno aññataram̐ samādhinimittaṃ suggahitaṃ hoti sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ suppaṭividdhaṃ paññāya. Tathā tathā so tasmim̐ dhamme atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca, tassa atthappaṭisaṃvedino dhammappaṭisaṃvedino pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, idaṃ pañcamaṃ vimuttāyatanam̐. Ime pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā. (5)

(Ña) Katame pañca dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Pañca dhammakkhandhā, sīlakkhandho samādhikkhandho paññākkhandho vimuttikkhandho vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandho. Ime pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā.

Iti ime paññāsadhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā.

Cha dhammā

356. Cha dhammā bahukārā -pa- cha dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame cha dhammā **bahukārā**, cha saraṇiyā dhammā. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu āvi ceva

raho ca, ayaṃpi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (2)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (3)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā antamaso pattapariyāpannamattampi, tathārūpehi lābhehi appaṭivibhattabhogī hoti sīlavantehi sabrahmacārīhi sādharmaṇabhogī, ayaṃpi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (4)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni, tathārūpesu sīlesu sīlasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca, ayaṃpi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. (5)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu yāyaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārīhi āvi ceva raho ca, ayaṃpi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati. Ime cha dhammā bahukārā. (6)

(Kha) Katame cha dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Cha anussatiṭṭhānāni, Buddhānussati dhammānussati saṃghānussati sīlānussati cāgānussati devatānussati. Ime cha dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame cha dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni, cakkhāyatanam sotaṃyatanam ghāṇāyatanam jivhāyatanam kāyāyatanam manāyatanam. Ime cha dhammā pariññeyyā.

(Gha) Katame cha dhammā **pahātabbā**. Cha taṇhākāyā, rūpaṇhā saddaṇhā gandhaṇhā rasatāṇhā phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā dhammatāṇhā. Ime cha dhammā pahātabbā.

(Ñā) Katame cha dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Cha agāravā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu satthari agāravo viharati appatisso. Dhamme -pa-. Saṅghe. Sikkhāya. Appamāde. Paṭisanthāre agāravo viharati appatisso. Ime cha dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame cha dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Cha gāravā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu satthari sagāravo viharati sappatisso. Dhamme -pa-. Saṅghe. Sikkhāya. Appamāde. Paṭisanthāre sagāravo viharati sappatisso. Ime cha dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame cha dhammā **duppaṭivijjhā**. Cha nissaraṇiyā dhātuyo. Idhāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “mettā hi kho me āvuso cetovimutti bhāvitā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā, atha ca pana me byāpādo cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo, “māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aṭṭhānametaṃ āvuso anavakāso yaṃ mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya, atha ca panassa byāpādo cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, netam ṭhānam vijjati. Nissaraṇañhetam āvuso byāpādassa, yadidaṃ mettācetovimuttī”ti. (1)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “karuṇā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā, atha ca pana me vihesā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo, “māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi -pa-. Nissaraṇañhetam āvuso vihesāya, yadidaṃ karuṇācetovimuttī”ti. (2)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “muditā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā -pa- atha ca pana me aratī cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo, “māyasmā evaṃ avaca -pa- Nissaraṇañhetam āvuso aratīyā, yadidaṃ muditācetovimuttī”ti. (3)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “upekkhā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā -pa- atha ca pana me rāgo cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo “māyasmā evaṃ avaca -pa-. Nissaraṇañhetam āvuso rāgassa, yadidaṃ upekkhācetovimutti”ti. (4)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “animittā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā -pa- atha ca pana me nimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ hotī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo “māyasmā evaṃ avaca -pa-. Nissaraṇañhetam āvuso sabbanimittānaṃ, yadidaṃ animittā cetovimutti”ti. (5)

Idha panāvuso bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “asmīti kho me vigataṃ, ayamahamasmīti na samanupassāmi, atha ca pana me vicikicchākathaṃkathāsallaṃ cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhatī”ti. So “mā hevan”tissa vacanīyo, “māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Aṭṭhānametaṃ āvuso anavakāso yaṃ asmīti vigate ayamahamasmīti asamanupassato, atha ca panassa vicikicchākathaṃkathāsallaṃ cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Nissaraṇañhetam āvuso vicikicchākathaṃkathāsallassa, yadidaṃ asmimānasamugghāṭoti. Ime cha dhammā duppaṭivijjhā. (6)

(Ja) Katame cha dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Cha satatavihārā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Ime cha dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame cha dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Cha anuttariyāni, dassānānuttariyaṃ savanānuttariyaṃ lābhānuttariyaṃ sikkhānuttariyaṃ pārīcariyānuttariyaṃ anussatānuttariyaṃ. Ime cha dhammā abhiññeyyā.

(Ñā) Katame cha dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Cha abhiññā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ, tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyāthāpi

ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjam karoti seyyathāpi uduke, udukepi abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyam, ākāsepi pallaṅkena caṅkamati seyyāthāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paṇinā parāmasati parimajjati, yāvabrahmalokāpi kāyena vasam vatteti. (1)

Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. (2)

Parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti¹, sarāgam vā cittam sarāgam cittanti pajānāti -pa- avimuttam vā cittam avimuttam cittanti pajānāti. (3)

So anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidam, ekampi jātim -pa- iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. (4)

Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti -pa-. (5)

Āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim diṭṭhevadhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ime cha dhammā sacchikātabbā. (6)

Iti ime saṭṭhi dhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā.

Satta dhammā

357. Satta dhammā bahukārā -pa- satta dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame satta dhammā **bahukārā**. Satta ariyadhanāni, saddhādhanam silādhanam hiridhanam ottappadhanam sutadhanam cāgadhanam paññādhanam. Ime satta dhammā bahukārā.

1. Jānāti (Syā, Kam)

(Kha) Katame satta dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Satta sambojjhaṅgā, satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime satta dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame satta dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Santāvuso sattā nānattakāyā nānattasaññino, seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā, ayaṃ paṭhamā viññāṇaṭṭhiti. (1)

Santāvuso sattā nānattakāyā ekattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā brahmakāyikā paṭhamābhiniḍḍattā, ayaṃ dutiyā viññāṇaṭṭhiti. (2)

Santāvuso sattā ekattakāyā nānattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā Ābhassarā, ayaṃ tatiyā viññāṇaṭṭhiti. (3)

Santāvuso sattā ekattakāyā ekattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā Subhakiṇhā, ayaṃ catutthī viññāṇaṭṭhiti. (4)

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā -pa- “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsaṇācāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ pañcamī viññāṇaṭṭhiti. (5)

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṇ”ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ chaṭṭhī viññāṇaṭṭhiti. (6)

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ sattamī viññāṇaṭṭhiti. Ime satta dhammā pariññeyyā. (7)

(Gha) Katame satta dhammā **pahātabbā**. Sattānusayā, kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Ime satta dhammā pahātabbā.

(Ñā) Katame satta dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Satta asaddhammā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī hoti,

appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti. Ime satta dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame satta dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Satta saddhammā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu saddho hoti, hirimā¹ hoti, ottappī hoti, bahussuto hoti, āraddhavīriyo hoti, upaṭṭhitassati hoti, paññavā hoti. Ime satta dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame satta dhammā **duppaṭivijjhā**. Satta sappurisdhammā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu dhammaññū ca hoti atthaññū ca attaññū ca mattaññū ca kālaññū ca parisaññū ca puggalaññū ca. Ime satta dhammā duppaṭivijjhā.

(Ja) Katame satta dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Satta saññā, aniccasaññā anattasaññā asubhasaññā ādīnavasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā. Ime satta dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame satta dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Satta niddasavatthūni. Idhāvuso bhikkhu sikkhāsamādāne tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca sikkhāsamādāne avigatapemo. Dhammanisantiyā tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca dhammanisantiyā avigatapemo. Icchāvinaye tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca icchāvinaye avigatapemo. Paṭisallāne tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca paṭisallāne avigatapemo. Vīriyārambhe tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca vīriyārambhe avigatapemo. Satinepakke tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca satinepakke avigatapemo. Diṭṭhipaṭivedhe tibbacchando hoti, āyatim ca diṭṭhipaṭivedhe avigatapemo. Ime satta dhammā abhiññeyyā.

(Ñā) Katame satta dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Satta khīṇāsavabalāni. Idhāvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yaṃpāvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (1)

1. Hiriko (Syā, Kam)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgarakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yaṃpāvuso -pa- “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (2)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekapaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantībhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi. Yaṃpāvuso -pa- “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (3)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Yaṃpāvuso -pa- “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (4)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yaṃpāvuso -pa- “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (5)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno satta bojjaṅgā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Yaṃpāvuso -pa- “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (6)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito. Yaṃpāvuso khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayaṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. Ime satta dhammā sacchikātabbā. (7)

Iti me sattati dhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro niṭṭhito.

Aṭṭha dhammā

358. Aṭṭha dhammā bahukārā -pa- aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **bahukārā**. Aṭṭha hetū aṭṭha paccayā ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya paṭiladdhāya

bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṁvattanti. Katame aṭṭha. Idhāvuso bhikkhu Satthāraṁ¹ upanissāya viharati aññataraṁ vā garuṭṭhāniyaṁ sabrahmacāriṁ, yatthassa tibbaṁ hirottappaṁ paccupaṭṭhitaṁ hoti pemañca gāravo ca. Ayaṁ paṭhamo hetu paṭhamo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṁvattati. (1)

Taṁ kho pana Satthāraṁ upanissāya viharati aññataraṁ vā garuṭṭhāniyaṁ sabrahmacāriṁ, yatthassa tibbaṁ hirottappaṁ paccupaṭṭhitaṁ hoti pemañca gāravo ca. Te kālena kālaṁ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripaṇhāti “idaṁ bhante kathaṁ, imassa ko attho”ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṅgeva vivaranti, anuttānikatañca uttāni² karonti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṁ paṭivinodenti. Ayaṁ dutiyo hetu dutiyo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṁvattati. (2)

Taṁ kho pana dhammaṁ sutvā dvayena vūpakāseṇa sampādeti kāyavūpakāseṇa ca cittavūpakāseṇa ca. Ayaṁ tatiyo hetu tatiyo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṁvattati. (3)

Puna caparaṁ āvuso bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṁvarasaṁvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Ayaṁ catuttho hetu catuttho paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṁvattati. (4)

Puna caparaṁ āvuso bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhakalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sāthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipuṇṇaṁ parisuddhaṁ brahmacariyaṁ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā

1. Satthāraṁ vā (Syā, Ka)

2. Anuttānikatañca uttāniṁ (Ka)

vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Ayaṃ pañcamo hetu pañcamo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati. (5)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya thānavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Ayaṃ chaṭṭho hetu chaṭṭho paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati. (6)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatampi cirabhāsītampi saritā anussaritā. Ayaṃ sattamo hetu sattamo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati. (7)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati “iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā iti vedanāya samudayo iti vedanāya atthaṅgamo, iti saññā iti saññāya samudayo iti saññāya atthaṅgamo, iti saṅkhārā iti saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo iti saṅkhārānaṃ atthaṅgamo, iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Ayaṃ aṭṭhamo hetu aṭṭhamo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati. Ime aṭṭha dhammā bahukārā. (8)

(Kha) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ime aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Aṭṭha lokadhammā, lābho ca alābho ca yaso ca ayaso ca nindā ca pasamsā ca sukhañca dukkhañca. Ime aṭṭha dhammā pariññeyyā.

(Gha) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **pahātabbā**. Aṭṭha micchattā, micchādīṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī. Ime aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā.

(Ñā) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Aṭṭha kusītavatthūni. Idhāvuso bhikkhunā kammaṃ kātappaṃ hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “kammaṃ kho me kātappaṃ bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, idaṃ paṭhamāṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā kammaṃ kataṃ hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati -pa- idaṃ dutiyaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “maggo kho me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati -pa- idaṃ tatiyaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsiṃ, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati -pa- idaṃ catutthaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammañño, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti -pa- idaṃ pañcamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ

lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, tassa me kāyo garuko akammañño, māsācitaṃ maññe, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati -pa- idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho, tassa evaṃ hoti “uppanno kho me appamattako ābādho atthi kappo nipajjitum, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati -pa- idaṃ sattamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu gilānavuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gilānavuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā. Tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño atthi kappo nipajjitum, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati -pa- idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ kusītavatthu. Ime aṭṭha dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Aṭṭha ārambhavatthūni. Idhāvuso bhikkhunā kammaṃ kātappaṃ hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “kammaṃ kho me kātappaṃ bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana me karontena na sukaraṃ Buddhānaṃ Sāsanaṃ manasikātuṃ, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, idaṃ paṭṭhamaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā kammaṃ kataṃ hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsim, kammaṃ kho paṇāhaṃ karonto nāsakkhim Buddhānaṃ Sāsanaṃ manasikātuṃ, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa- idaṃ dutiyaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “maggo kho me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantena na sukaraṃ Buddhānaṃ Sāsanaṃ manasikātuṃ, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa- idaṃ tatiyaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsim, maggaṃ kho paṇāhaṃ gacchanto nāsakkhim Buddhānaṃ Sāsanaṃ manasikātuṃ, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa- idaṃ catutthaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, tassa me kāyo lahuko kammañño, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa- idaṃ pañcamam ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūrim, tassa me kāyo balavā kammañño, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa- idaṃ chaṭṭham ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho, tassa evaṃ hoti “uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me ābādho pavaḍḍheyya, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa- idaṃ sattamaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu gilānavuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gilānavuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me ābādho paccudāvatteyya, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāyā”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya, idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ ārambhavatthu. Ime aṭṭha dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **duppaṭivijjhā**. Aṭṭha akkhaṇā asamayā brahmacariyavāsāya. Idhāvuso Tathāgato ca loke uppanno hoti Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko sambodhagāmī sugatappavedito. Ayañca puggalo nirayaṃ upapanno hoti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparam āvuso Tathāgato ca loke uppanno hoti Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dhammo ca desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko

sambodhagāmī sugatappavedito. Ayañca puggalo tiracchānayanim upapanno hoti. Ayañ dutiyo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparañ -pa- pettivisayañ upapanno hoti. Ayañ tatiyo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparañ -pa- aññatarañ dīghāyukañ devanikāyañ upapanno hoti. Ayañ catuttho akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparañ -pa- paccantimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti milakkhesu aviññātāresu, yattha natthi gati bhikkhūnañ bhikkhunīnañ upāsakānañ upāsikānañ. Ayañ pañcama akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparañ -pa- ayañca puggalo majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti micchādīṭṭhiko viparītadassano “natthi dinnāñ natthi yīṭṭhāñ, natthi hutāñ, natthi sukataḍḍakkaṭānañ kammānañ phalañ vipāko, natthi ayañ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imañca lokāñ parañca lokāñ sayāñ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Ayañ chaṭṭho akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparañ -pa- ayañca puggalo majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti duppañño jaḷo eḷamūgo, nappaṭibalo subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitañamatthamaññātuñ. Ayañ sattamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya.

Puna caparañ -pa- ayañca puggalo majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti paññavā ajaḷo aneḷamūgo, paṭibalo subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitañamatthamaññātuñ. Ayañ aṭṭhama akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya. Ime aṭṭha dhammā duppaṭivijjhā.

(Ja) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakkā. Appicchassāyañ dhammo, nāyañ dhammo mahicchassa. Santuṭṭhassāyañ dhammo, nāyañ dhammo asantuṭṭhassa. Pavivittassayañ dhammo, nāyañ dhammo saṅgaṇikārāmassa. Āraddhavīriyassāyañ dhammo, nāyañ dhammo kusītaṣṣa. Upaṭṭhitasatissāyañ dhammo, nāyañ dhammo muṭṭhassatissa. Samāhitassāyañ dhammo, nāyañ dhammo

asamāhitassa. Paññavato¹ ayaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo duppaññassa. Nippapañcassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo papañcārāmassāti². Ime aṭṭha dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni. Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ paṭhamāṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ dutiyaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ tatiyaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ catutthaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma umāpupphaṃ nīlaṃ nīlavaṇṇaṃ nīlanidassanaṃ nīlanibhāsaṃ, seyyathāpi vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ nīlaṃ nīlavaṇṇaṃ nīlanidassanaṃ nīlanibhāsaṃ, evameva ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ pañcamaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma kaṇikārapupphaṃ pītaṃ pītavaṇṇaṃ pītanidassanaṃ pītanibhāsaṃ, seyyathāpi vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ bārāṇa-

1. Paññavato (Sī, I)

2. Nippapañcārāmassa ayaṃ dhammo nippapañcaratino, nāyaṃ dhammo papañcārāmassa papañcaratinoti (Sī, Syā, I) Aṅguttarepi tatheva dissati. Aṭṭhakathāṭīkā pana oloketabbā.

seyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ pītaṃ pītavaṇṇaṃ pītanidassanaṃ pītanibhāsaṃ, evameva ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati lohitakāni lohitakavaṇṇāni lohitakanidassanāni lohitakanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma bandhujīvakapupphaṃ lohitakaṃ lohitakavaṇṇaṃ lohitakanidassanaṃ lohitakanibhāsaṃ, seyyathāpi vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ lohitakaṃ lohitakavaṇṇaṃ lohitakanidassanaṃ lohitakanibhāsaṃ, evameva ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati lohitakāni lohitakavaṇṇāni lohitakanidassanāni lohitakanibhāsāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃ saññī hoti, idaṃ sattamaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātānidassanāni odātānibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma osadhitārakā odātā odātavaṇṇā odātānidassanā odātānibhāsā, seyyathāpi vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātānidassanāni odātānibhāsāni, evameva ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātānidassanāni odātānibhāsāni, “tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ abhibhāyatanam. Ime aṭṭhadhammā abhiññeyyā.

(Ñā) Katame aṭṭha dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Aṭṭha vimokkhā. Rūpī rūpāni passati, ayaṃ paṭhama vimokkho.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati, ayaṃ dutiyo vimokkho.

Subhanteva adhimutto hoti, ayaṃ tatiyo vimokkho.

Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāśanañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ catuttho vimokkho.

Sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇācāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ pañcama vimokkha.

Sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkha.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ sattama vimokkha.

Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ aṭṭhama vimokkha. Ime aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā.

Iti ime asīti dhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā.

Nava dhammā

359. Nava dhammā bahukārā -pa- nava dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame nava dhammā **bahukārā**. Nava yonisomanasikāramūlakā dhammā. Yonisomanasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava dhammā bahukārā.

(Kha) Katame nava dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Nava pārisuddhi padhāniyaṅgāni, sīlavisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam, cittavisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam, diṭṭhivisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam, kañkhāvitarāṇavisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam, maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam, paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam, ñāṇadassanavisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam, paññāvisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam, vimuttivisuddhi pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgam. Ime nava dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame nava dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Nava sattāvāsā. Santāvuso sattā nānattakāyā nānattasaññino, seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā, ayaṃ paṭhamo sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā nānattakāyā ekattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā brahmakāyikā paṭhamābhiniḅbattā, ayaṃ dutiyo sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā ekattakāyā nānattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā Ābhassarā, ayaṃ tatiyo sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā ekattakāyā ekattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā Subhakiṇhā, ayaṃ catuttho sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā asaññino appaṭisaṃvedino, seyyathāpi devā Asaññasattā, ayaṃ pañcamao sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsaṇācāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ chaṭṭho sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇācāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ sattamo sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ aṭṭhamo sattāvāso.

Santāvuso sattā sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagā, ayaṃ navamo sattāvāso. Ime nava dhammā pariññeyyā.

(Gha) Katame nava dhammā **pahātabbā**. Nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā. Taṇhaṃ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanaṃ paṭicca lābho, lābhaṃ paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayaṃ paṭicca chandarāgo, chandarāgaṃ paṭicca ajjhosānaṃ, ajjhosānaṃ paṭicca pariggaho, pariggahaṃ paṭicca macchariyaṃ, macchariyaṃ paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaṃ¹ daṇḍādāna satthādāna kalaha viggaha vivāda tuvaṃtuvaṃ pesuñña musāvādā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃvattanti. Ime nava dhammā pahātabbā.

1. Ārakkhādhikaraṇaṃ paṭicca (Syā, I, Ka)

(Ñā) Katame nava dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Nava āghātavattḥūni. “Anattham me acari”ti āghātam bandhati, “anattam me carati”ti āghātam bandhati, “anattam me carissati”ti āghātam bandhati, “piyassa me manāpassa anattam acari”ti āghātam bandhati -pa- “anattam carati”ti āghātam bandhati -pa- anattam carissati”ti āghātam bandhati, “appiyassa me amanāpassa attham acari”ti āghātam bandhati -pa- “attham carati”ti āghātam bandhati -pa- attham carissati”ti āghātam bandhati. Ime nava dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame nava dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Nava āghātapaṭivīnāyā. “Anattam me acari, tam kutettha labbhā”ti āghātam paṭivīneti, “anattam me carati, tam kutettha labbhā”ti āghātam paṭivīneti, “anattam me carissati, tam kutettha labbhā”ti āghātam paṭivīneti, “piyassa me manāpassa anattam acari -pa- anattam carati -pa- anattam carissati, tam kutettha labbhā”ti āghātam paṭivīneti, “appiyassa me amanāpassa attham acari -pa- attham carati -pa- attham carissati, tam kutettha labbhā”ti āghātam paṭivīneti. Ime nava dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame nava dhammā **duppaṭivijjhā**. Nava nānattā. Dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam, phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattam, vedanānānattam paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattam, saññānānattam paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattam, saṅkappanānattam paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattam, chandanānattam paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattam, pariḷāhanānattam paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattam, pariyesanānattam paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattam. Ime nava dhammā duppaṭivijjhā.

(Ja) Katame nava dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Nava saññā, asubhasaññā maraṇasaññā āhārepaṭikūlasaññā sabbaloke-anabhiratisaññā¹ aniccasaññā anicce dukkhasaññā dukkhe anattasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā. Ime nava dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame nava dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Nava anupubbavīhārā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram

1. Anabhiratasaññā (Syā, Ka)

vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyāca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassaca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā -pa- ākāsānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ime nava dhammā abhiññeyyā.

(Ña) Katame nava dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Nava anupubbanirodhā. Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ samāpannassa kāmasaññā niruddhā hoti, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā niruddhā honti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti niruddhā hoti, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā niruddhā honti, ākāsānañcāyatanāṃ samāpannassa rūpasaññā niruddhā hoti, viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ samāpannassa ākāsānañcāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti, ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samāpannassa viññāṇañcāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ samāpannassa ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā honti. Ime nava dhammā sacchikātabbā.

Iti ime navuti dhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā.

Dasa dhammā

360. Dasa dhammā bahukārā -pa- dasa dhammā sacchikātabbā.

(Ka) Katame dasa dhammā **bahukārā**. Dasa nāthakaraṇadharmā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu bahussuto -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu bahussuto -pa-. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (2)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu -pa- kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (3)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato, khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu -pa- anusāsaniṃ. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (4)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacaṇi kiṃkaraṇīyāni tattha dakkho hoti analaso tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato, alaṃ kātuṃ, alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu -pa- alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (5)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu -pa- uḷārapāmojjo. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (6)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapāta senāsana gilānappaccaya bhesajja parikkhārehi. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu -pa-. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (7)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu āradhāvīriyo viharati -pa- kusalesu dhammesu. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu -pa-. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (8)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu -pa-. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (9)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato, ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Yaṃpāvuso bhikkhu -pa-. Ayaṃpi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. Ime dasa dhammā bahukārā. (10)

(Kha) Katame dasa dhammā **bhāvetabbā**. Dasa kaṣiṇāyatanāni. Pathavīkaṣiṇameko sañjānāti uddham adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ, āpokasiṇameko sañjānāti -pa- tejokasiṇameko sañjānāti. Vāyokasiṇameko sañjānāti. Nīlakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Pītakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Lohitakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Odātakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Ākāsakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Viññāṇakasiṇameko sañjānāti uddham adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. Ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā.

(Ga) Katame dasa dhammā **pariññeyyā**. Dasāyatanāni, cakkhāyatanam rūpāyatanam sotāyatanam saddāyatanam ghāṇāyatanam gandhāyatanam jivhāyatanam rasāyatanam kāyāyatanam phoṭṭhabbāyatanam. Ime dasa dhammā pariññeyyā.

(Gha) Katame dasa dhammā **pahātabbā**. Dasa micchattā, micchādīṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyamo micchāsati micchāsamādhi micchāñāṇam micchāvimutti. Ime dasa dhammā pahātabbā.

(Ṅa) Katame dasa dhammā **hānabhāgiyā**. Dasa akusalakammāpathā, paṇatipāto adinnādānam kāmesumicchācāro musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā byāpādo micchādīṭṭhi. Ime dasa dhammā hānabhāgiyā.

(Ca) Katame dasa dhammā **visesabhāgiyā**. Dasa kusalakammāpathā, paṇatipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī, musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī, anabhijjhā, abyāpādo, sammādīṭṭhi. Ime dasa dhammā visesabhāgiyā.

(Cha) Katame dasa dhammā **duppativijjhā**. Dasa ariyavāsā. Idhāvuso bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti, chaḷaṅgasamannāgato, ekārakkho, caturāpasseno, paṇunnapaccekasacco, samavayasaṭṭhesano, anāvīlasankappo, passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro, suvimuttacitto, suvimuttapañño.

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno kāmaccando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddham pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti. (1)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu chaḷaṅgasamannāgato hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā, ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā, manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu chaḷaṅgasamannāgato hoti. (2)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu ekārakkho hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu satārakkhena cetasā samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu ekārakkho hoti. (3)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu caturāpasseno hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu saṅkhāyekaṃ paṭisevati, saṅkhāyekaṃ adhivāseti, saṅkhāyekaṃ parivajjeti, saṅkhāyekaṃ vinodeti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu caturāpasseno hoti. (4)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu paṇunnapaccekasacco hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ puthupaccekasaccāni, sabbāni tāni nunnāni honti paṇunnāni cattāni vantāni muttāni pahīnāni paṭinissaṭṭhāni. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu paṇunnapaccekasacco hoti. (5)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu samavayasatṭhesano hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno kāmesanā pahīnā hoti, bhavesanā pahīnā hoti, brahmacariyesanā paṭippassaddhā. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu samavayasatṭhesano hoti. (6)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu anāvilasañkappo hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno kāmasañkappo pahīno hoti, byāpādasañkappo pahīno hoti, vihiṃsāsāñkappo pahīno hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu anāvilasañkappo hoti. (7)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu passaddhakāyasañkhāro hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu passaddhakāyasañkhāro hoti. (8)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu suvimuttacitto hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti, dosā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti, mohā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu suvimuttacitto hoti. (9)

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu suvimuttapañño hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu “rāgo me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṅkato āyatim anuppādadhammo”ti pajānāti, “doso me pahīno -pa- āyatim anuppādadhammo”ti pajānāti. “Moho me pahīno -pa- āyatim anuppādadhammo”ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu suvimuttapañño hoti. Ime dasa dhammā duppaṭivijjhā. (10)

(Ja) Katame dasa dhammā **uppādetabbā**. Dasa saññā, asubhasaññā maraṇasaññā āhārepaṭikūlasaññā sabbaloke-anabhiratisaññā aniccasaññā anicce dukkhasaññā dukkhe anattasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā. Ime dasa dhammā uppādetabbā.

(Jha) Katame dasa dhammā **abhiññeyyā**. Dasa nijjaravatthūni. Sammādiṭṭhissa micchādiṭṭhi nijjiṇṇā hoti. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāsañkappassa micchāsañkappo -pa-. Sammāvācassa micchāvācā -pa-. Sammākammantassa micchākammanto -pa-. Sammā-ājīvassa micchā-ājīvo -pa-. Sammāvāyāmassa micchāvāyāmo -pa-. Sammāsatisa micchāsati -pa-. Sammāsamādhissa micchāsamādhi -pa-. Sammāñāṇassa micchāñāṇaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Sammāvimuttissa

micchāvimutti nijjiṇṇā hoti. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Ime dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā.

(Ña) Katame dasa dhammā **sacchikātabbā**. Dasa asekkhā dhammā, asekkhā sammādiṭṭhi asekkho sammāsaṅkappo asekkhā sammāvācā asekkho sammākammanto asekkho sammā-ājīvo asekkho sammāvāyāmo asekkhā sammāsati asekkho sammāsamādhi asekkham sammā ñāṇam asekkhā sammāvimutti. Ime dasa dhammā sacchikātabbā.

Iti ime satadhammā bhūtā tacchā tathā avitathā anaññathā sammā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhāti. Idamavocāyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Dasuttarasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ ekādasamaṃ

Pāthikavaggo¹ niṭṭhito.

Tassuddānaṃ

Pāthiko ca² Udumbaraṃ³, Cakkavatti Aggaññakaṃ.
Sampasādanapāsādaṃ⁴, Mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ.

Siṅgālāṭānāṭiyakaṃ, Saṅgīti ca Dasuttaraṃ.
Ekādasahi suttehi, Pāthikavaggoti vuccati.

Pāthikavaggapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

Tīhi vaggehi paṭimaṇḍito sakalo

Dīghanikāyo samatto.

1. Pāṭikavaggo (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Pāṭikañca (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Pāṭikodumbarīceva (Sī, I)

4. Sampasādañca pāsādaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Pāthikavaggapāliyā

Lakkhitabbapadānam anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Akusalakammamapathā	223	Anussatiṭṭhānāni	207
Akusaladhātuyo	181	Anusāsanavidhā	89
Akusalamūlāni	180	Antā	181
Akusalavitakkā	180	Aparihānadhammo	134
Akusalasaṅkappā	180	Apassenāni	187
Akusalasaññā	181	Appadhamṅsiyo	142
Akkhaṇā	219	Appamaññā	187
Akkhambhiyo	120	Appābādho	135
Aggaññaṃ	3	Abhabbatṭhānāni	196
Agatigamanāni	191	Abhijātiyo	207
Agāravā	202	Abhiññā desitā	105
Aggī	182	Abhiññeyyā	239
Ajjhattikāni āyatanāni	202	Abhibhāyatanāni	215
Ajjhāyakā	78	Abhejjapariso	140
Attadīpā	48	Amittā mittapatirūpakā	151
Attabhāvapaṭilābhā	193	Ayyirakassa vattāni	155
Adinnādānādīnam pabhavo	55	Ariyadhanāni	208
Adhammarāgo	58	Ariyavāsā	224
Adhammasammataṃ	74	Ariyavohārā	193
Addhā	181	Ariyavaṃsā	188
Adhikaraṇasamathā	210	Ariyasaccāni	231
Adhiccagamuppamaṇam	27	Asaddhammā	208
Adhiṭṭhānāni	191	Asītivassasahassāyuka-	
Anariyavohārā	193	kālo	62
Anupubbanirodhā	221	Asekkhā dhammā	260
Anusayā	210		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ā]		[E]	
Āghātavatthūni	218	Esanā	181
Āghātapaṭivīnaya	218	[O]	
Ācariyassa vattāni	154	Oghā	192
Āṭānāṭiyam rakkham	159, 167	Orambhāgiyāni	195
Ādeyyavāco	141	[Ka]	
Ādesanaividhā	85	Kathāvatthūni	184
Ādhipateyyāni	184	Kammakilesā	147
Ānisaṃsā	197	Kammāni	192
Āyatanapaṇṇatti	84	Kaḷāramatṭako	7
Āyatanāni	84	Kasiṇāyatanāni	223
Āyuvanṇādivaḍḍhanahetu	64	Kāmaguṇā	195
Āyuvanṇādiparihāyanahetu	56	Kāmūpapattiyo	183
Ārabbhavatthūni	212	Kiñcanā	182
Āruppā	187	Kulaputtana samaṇa-	
Ālasyānuyoge		brāhmaṇesu kātābbavattāni	155
ādīnavā	149	Kulaputtana mittāmaccesu	
Āvudhāni	183	kātābbavattāni	155
Āsavā	181	Kuvero mahārājā	162
Āhārā	190	Kusalakammāpathā	224
[I]		Kusalāmūlāni	180
Iddhipāṭihāriyam	2	Kusalavitakkā	180
Iddhipādā	84, 185	Kusalasaṅkappā	180
Iddhividhāyo	93	Kusalasaññā	181
Indriyāni	183	Kusaladhātuyo	181
[U]		Kusalā dhammā	84
Uddhambhāgiyāni	196	Kusītavatthūni	211
Upakkilesā	34	Korakkhattiyo	4
Upādānakkhandhā	195	Kosallāni	184
Upādānāni	192		
Upakkhūpavicārā	203		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Kha]		[Ña]	
Khattiyo	56, 81	Ñāṇāni	189
Khandhā	195	[Ta]	
Khiḍḍāpadosikaṃ	25	Taṇhā	181
Khīṇāsavabalāni	242	Taṇhākāyā	202, 237
[Ga]		Taṇhuppādā	191
Gatiyo	118	Tathāgato	111
Ganthā	192	Tathāgatassa arakkheyyāni	182
Gabbhāvakkantiyo	85	Tapojigucchā	32
Gāravā	202	Tiracchānakatham	30
[Ca]		[Tha]	
Cakkaratanaṃ	48	Therā	182
Cakkaratanapātubhāva	50	[Da]	
Cakkavattivattaṃ	50	Dakkhiṇāvisuddhiyo	193
Cakkāni	230	Dasavassāyukasamaya	59
Cakkhūni	183	Dassanasamāpattiyo	86
Cutūpapātañāṇa	92	Daḷhanemi	48
Cetasovinibandhā	198	Dānavatthūni	214
Cetokhilā	198	Dāsakammakarānaṃ vattāni	155
Codanāvattthūni	182	Diṭṭhinissayā	113
[Cha]		Dīghāyuko	123
Chadisā	146	Dukkhatā	181
[Ja]		Duccaritāni	180
Jambudīpo	62	Domanassūpavicārā	203
Jarasiṅgālo	19	[Dha]	
Jūtappamādaṭṭhānānuyoge		Dhammakkhandaḥ	191
ādīnavā	149	Dhammapadāni	191
[Jha]		Dhammasamādānāni	191
Jhānāni	185	Dhātuyo	181, 190

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Pha]	
Nava ṭhānāni	110	Phassakāyā	202
Nāthakaraṇā dhammā	221	[Ba]	
Nānattā	254	Balāni	191, 209
Nijjaravatthūni	259	Bāhirāni āyatanāni	202
Niddasavatthūni	209	Bojjhaṅgā	208
Nibbedhabhāgiyā saññā	208	Bodhijam nāṇam	111
Nissaraṇiyā dhātuyo	199	Byasanāni	196
Nīvaraṇāni	195	Byākataṭṭhāna	113
[Pa]		[Bha]	
Pañcakkhandhā	195	Bhariyāya vattāni	154
Paññā	183	Bhavā	181
Pañhabyākaraṇāni	192	Bhassasamācāra	88
Paṭipadā	88, 191	Bhāvanā	183
Padhānāni	87, 189	Bhūmipappaṭaka	71
Padhāniyaṅgāni	198	Bhogānaṃ apāyamukhāni	148
Parapuggalavimuttiñāṇam	89	[Ma]	
Parisā	215	Macchariyāni	195
Pahūtaputto	131	Madā	184
Pāpamittānuyoge		Manopadosikā	26
ādinavā	149	Mahāpañño	129
Pāṭihāriyāni	184	Mahāparivāro	121
Pāthikaputto	9	Mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni	118
Pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgāni	252	Mahāpurisavitakkā	249
Piyadassano	136	Mahāsammato	77
Puññakiriyavatthūni	182	Mahāssa jano anvāyiko	137
Puggalapaṇṇatti	87	Mahāssa jano upavattati	138
Puggalā	182, 211	Mātāpitunnaṃ vattāni	154
Puttassa vattāni	154	Migasaññaṃ	60
Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇa	42, 91	Micchattā	210
Purisasīlasamācāra	88		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Va]	
Micchādhammo	58	Visaññoḡā	192
Mittāmaccaṇaṃ vattāni	155	Visamalobho	58
Mittā suhadā	152	Vihāra	184
Metteyyo nāma Bhagavā	63	Vedanā	181
Moneyyāni	184	Vedanākāyā	202
[Ya]		Vessā	78
Yogā	192	[Sa]	
Yoniyo	192	Saṅkho nāma rājā	63
Yonisomanasikāra-		Saṅkhārā	182
mūlakā dhammā	252	Sacchikaraṇīyā dhammā	192
[Ra]		Saṅgahavatthūni	193
Rasapathavī	70	Sañña	209
Rājā	77	Saññaakāyā	202
Rājārahāni	127	Satatavihārā	207, 239
Rāsī	182	Satta ratanāni	48
Rūpasaṅgaho	182	Sattavatapadāni	7
[La]		Satānusāriṇāṇaṃ	111
Lābhī	124, 130	Sattāvāsā	218
Lokadhammā	215	Satipaṭṭhānā	185
[Va]		Satthantarakappo	60
Vikālavīsikhācariyānuyoge		Saddhammā	208
ādinavā	148	Sappurisadhammā	208
Vijjā	184	Sabbanihīno asurakāyo	5
Viññāṇakāyā	202	Samajjābhicaraṇe ādinavā	148
Viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo	190, 209	Samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ vattāni	155
Vidhā	181	Sampadā	196
Vimuttiparipācanīyā sañña	201	Sammappadhānā	185
Vimuttāyatanāni	200	Samādhībhāvanā	186
Vimokkhā	217	Samādhīparikkhārā	208
Vivādamūlāni	204	Samādhī	184

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sassatavādā	90	Suddā	79
Sāmaññaphalāni	190	Suddhāvāsā	198
Sāmikassa vattāni	154	Subhaṃ vimokkhaṃ	28
Sāraṇīyā dhammā	203, 236	Surāmerayamajjappamāda-	
Sikkhā	183	ṭṭhānānuyoge ādīnavā	148
Sikkhāpadāni	196	Susaṅgahitaparijano	125
Sīho migarājā	19	Soceyyāni	184
Sukhallikānuyogā	108	Sotāpattiyāṅgāni	190
Sukhallikānuyogānisamsa	109	Sotāpannassa āṅgāni	190
Sukhūpapattiyo	183	Somanassūpavicārā	203
Sucaritāni	180	Samyojanāni	181
Suciparivāro	144		

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Ā]

Āruppā = Arūpā (Syā, Kam, I)	187
Ālasyānuyogo = Ālassānuyogo (Sī, Syā, I)	148
Āvi = Āvī (Ka-Sī, I, Ka)	203
Āviñcheyyāmā'ti = Āviñjeyyāmāti (Syā)	
Āvijjheyāmāti (Sī, I)	17
Āsādimhase = Āsādiyimhase (Syā)	7
Āhato = Āhaṭo (Syā)	74

[I]

Itthim vā vāhanam = Itthī vāhanam (Sī, I) Itthim vāhanam (Syā)	162
Idam vatvāna = Idam vatvā (Sī, I)	147

[U]

Uṇṇā sujātā = Uṇṇāssa jātā (Ka-Sī)	139
Uttarakuruvho = Uttarakurū rammā (Sī, Syā, I)	161
Udako = Uddako (Sī, Syā, I)	104
Upakāro = Upakārako (Syā)	152
Upekkhako = Upekkhako ca (Syā, Ka)	207
Upekkhāṭṭhāniyam = Upekkhāṭṭhāniyam (Ka)	203
Ubbādhikam = Ubbādhakaram (Syā)	141
Ubbhaṭṭhakopi = Ubhaṭṭhakopi (Syā) Ubbhaṭṭhikopi (Ka)	34
Uḷārapāmojjo = Uḷārapāmuḷlo (Sī, I)	
Oḷārapāmojjo (Syā, Kam)	222

[E]

Evameva = Evamevam (Ka)	216
Evaṃ vādino = Vadamānā (Syā)	107

[O]

Odhāritā = Ovādītā (Ka)	10
Opaneyyiko = Opanayiko (Syā, Kam)	190

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kañci = Kiñci (Ka)	61
Kaṇḍikārapuppham = Kaṇḍikārapuppham (Syā, Kam)	216
Kaṇhā aññe vaṇṇā = Kaṇho añño vaṇṇo (Sī, I, Ma 2 Madhurasutta)	67
Katame dve = Katame dve dhammā (Syā, Kam) evaṃ tayo dhammādīsupi.	178
Katham vihitakam pana = Katham vihitakam no pana (Ka)	23
Kabaḷikāro = Kavaḷikāro (Syā, Kam)	231
Kalambukā = Kalambakā (Syā)	72
Kasivanto = Kapivanto (Sī, Syā, I)	162
Kāmupādānam = Kāmūpādānam (Sī, I)	192
Kāmūpapattiyo = Kāmuppattiyo (Sī) Kāmupapattiyo (Syā, I, Ka)	183
Kālakañcika = Kālakañjā (Sī, I) Kālakañjikā (Syā)	5
Kālaṅkato = Kālakato (Sī, Syā, I)	5
Kālavādī = Kālavādī saccavādī (Syā)	111
Kukkuṭakā = Kukutthakā (Sī, I)	163
Kuṇḍalāvattāni = Kuṇḍalāvattāni (bahūsu)	118
Kenaci = Kenacideva (Sī, Syā, I)	72
Koṇapāni = Kūṇapāni (Syā)	21
Kim te = Kim nu (Sī, I) Kim nu kho te (Syā)	82
Kim pana te = Kim pana (Sī, I)	82
Kva = Kuvaṃ (Ka-Sī, I)	148

[Kha]

Khuddamadhum = Khuddam madhum (Ka-Sī)	70
---------------------------------------	----

[Ga]

Gadhito = Gathito (Sī, I)	35
Garum karonto = Garukaronto (Sī, Syā, I)	50
Gilānavuṭṭhito = Gilānā vuṭṭhito (sabbattha) Aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.	212

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Gha]

Ghāsamesamānā = Ghāsamesanā (Sī, Syā, I) 78

[Ca]

Cakkavattī = Cakkavatti (Syā, I) 48

Cattāri pañhabyākaraṇāni = Cattāro pañhabyākaraṇā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) 192

Catukoṇḍiko = Catukoṇḍiko (Sī, I) 4

Catuttham = Catutthim (?) 187

Catuttham jhānam = Catutthajjhānam (Syā, Kam) 186

“Cātumahārājikā = Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, I) 214

Citantaramso = Pitantaramso (Syā, Kam) 118

Cetasovinibandhā = Cetovinibandhā (?) 198

[Cha]

Cha disā = Chaddisā (Sī, I) 146

Chamānikīṇṇam = Chamānikkhittam (Ma 2. 50 piṭṭhe) 4

[Ja]

Janesabho = Janosabho (Syā) 165

Jarasiṅgālo = Jarasiṅgālo (Sī, Syā, I) 19

Jigīsamāno = Jigīmsamāno (Sī, Syā, I) 126

[Ta]

Taggha tvaṃ = Taggha taṃ (Sī, Syā, I) 45

Taṅca pajānāmi = “Taṅca pajānāmi”ti idaṃ
Syāma-potthake natthi. 23

Tatiyaṃ jhānam = Tatiyajjhānam (Syā, Kam) 186

Tathā catuttham = Tathā catutthim (?) 187

Tambhakkhā = Tabbhakkhā (Syā) 71

Tusitā = Santusitā (Syā, Kam) 183

Tesam Vāseṭṭha sattānam yeva = Tesam yeva kho Vāseṭṭha
sattānam (Sī, I) 77

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhankā

[Tha]

Thinamiddham = Thīnamiddham (Sī, Syā, I)	40
Thūlūsu = Bumūsu (Sī, I)	4

[Da]

Dakkhiṇāvattakajātāni = Dakkhiṇāvattakajātāni (Sī, Syā, I)	118
Daḷhuddhāpaṃ = Daḷhuddāpaṃ (Sī, I, Ka) Sakkatānucchavikaṃ.	83
Divā divassa = Divādivasseva (Sī, Syā, I)	30
Dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam = Dukkhanirodho ariyasaccam (Syā, Kam)	
“Dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan”ti Pāḷiyā sameti.	231
Dukkhasamudayaṃ āriyasaccam = Dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccam (Syā, Kam)	
“Dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan”ti Pāḷiyā sameti.	231
Dutiyam jhānam = Dutiyajjhānam (Syā, Kam)	185
Devamanussānam = Devamanussānam. Saṅgitiyapañcakam niṭṭhitam. (Syā, Kam)	201
Dvedhikajātā = Dveḷhakajātā (Syā, Kam)	176
Dvīhikampi = Dvāhikampi (Sī, Syā)	33

[Dha]

Dhanajāni = Dhanañjāni (Sī, I)	148
Dhanamanuppadeyyāsi = Dhanamanuppadañjeyyāsi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	50
Dhammena = Dhammena samena (Syā, Ka)	48
Dhammam desesi = Dhammamadesesi (Sī, Syā, I)	159
Dhātā = Dhatā (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kam)	222
Dhūmāyitvā = Dhūpāyitvā (Sī, I)	22

[Na]

Na nam = Nanu (bahūsu) Na pana nam (?)	69
Napi ye ca vo dhammā = Napi ye kho dhammā (Sī) Napi ye te dhammā (Syā) Napi ye vo dhammā (I)	47
Na bhāvitamāsīsati = Na bhāvitamāsiṃsati (Sī, Syā, I)	40
Na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato”ti = Na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayha- vāritavatoti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	
Na sasaṅkhāraniggayha- vārivāvato (Ka)	234
Nāṭaputto = Nāthaputto (Sī, I)	97

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhānkā

[Na]

Nāṭasuriyā = Nāṭapuriyā (Sī, I) Nāṭapariyā (Syā)	162
Nijigīsanako = Nijigīmsanako (Syā) Nijigīmsitā (Sī, I)	88
Nibbinnarūpā = Nibbindarūpā (Ka)	97
Nibbuyhamānāya = Nivayhamānāya, Niggayhamānāya (Ka)	73
Nibbedhabhāgiyā = Nibbedhabhāgiyasaññā (Syā, Kaṃ)	208
Niyyādentī = Niyyātentī (Ka-Sī)	154
Nissaraṇiyā = Nissāraṇiyā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
tīkā oloketabbā.	199

[Pa]

Paccavekkhaṇanimittāṃ = Paccavekkhaṇānimittāṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	232
Paccāsīsati = Paccāsīmsati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	214
Pacchābāhaṃ = Pacchābāhuṃ (Syā)	55
Paḷānāti = Jānāti (Syā, Kaṃ)	240
Paññāpetīti = Paññāpetīti (I)	3
Paññāvato = Paññāvato (Sī, I)	250
Paṭiyādentī = Paṭivedentī (Syā)	154
Paṭisaṅkhānabalaṅca = Paṭisandhānabalaṅca (Syā)	179
Paṭisantharati = Paṭisandharati (Ka)	151
Paṭisanthāre = Paṭisandhāre (Ka)	202
Paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ = Paṭhamajjhānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	185
Panthaduhanaṃpi = Panthadūhanaṃpi (Sī, Syā, I)	56
Padālatā = Bhaddālatā (Sī)	72
Padūsīmhā = Padosayīmhā (Syā)	27
Papaṭīkappattā = Pappaṭīkappattā (Ka)	40
Papati = Paripati (Syā, Ka)	6
Pamādamāpajjati = Madamāpajjati (Syā)	34
Paripūrakārī = Paripūrīkārī (Syā, Kaṃ)	204
Paripūraṃ = Parisuddhataraṃ (Syā, Ka)	104
Pariyāputā = Pariyāpuṭā (Ka)	164

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pariye = Paricce (Sī, Ka) Paricchede (Syā, I, Ka) tikā oloketabbā.	189
Parosahassaṃ = Parosahassassa (Sī, I)	132
Pasaṃsito = Pasattho (Syā)	100
Paḷāsī = Palāsī (Sī, Syā, I)	37
Pāthikaputto = Pāṭikaputto (Sī, Syā, I)	9
Pāthikavaggo = Pāṭikavaggo (Sī, Syā, I)	260
Pāthikasuttaṃ = Pāṭikasuttantaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	29
Pāvuraṇānaṃ = Pāpuraṇānaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	130
Pāsādapacchāyāyaṃ = Pāsādacchāyāyaṃ (Ka)	66
Puthudisā = Puthuddisā (Sī, Syā, I)	146
Puḷuvakasaññaṃ = Puḷavakasaññaṃ (Sī, I)	189
Peyyavajjena = Piyavācena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	125
Peyyavajjena = Piyavajjena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	155
Peyyavajjaṃ = Piyavajjaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	193
Ponobbhavikā = Ponobhavikā (Ka)	47

[Ba]

Bahuputtaṃ nāma = Bahuputtakaṃ nāma (Syā)	7
Byantiṃ karoti = Byantī karoti (Syā, Kaṃ)	189
Brāhmaṇāva = Brāhmaṇā (Syā)	67

[Bha]

Bhagavatā = Bhagavato (Ka-Sī) yuttataraṃ.	177
“Bhaddante”ti = Bhadanteti (Sī, Syā, I)	117
Bhadraṃ = Bhaddakaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	189
Bhāvanāpadhānaṃ = Bhāvanāppadhānaṃ (Syā)	189
Bhāsaya = Tosaya (Sī, I)	139
Bheke = Bhiṅge (Ka)	21
Bheraṇḍakaṃyeva = Bhedaṇḍakaṃyeva (Ka)	20

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Maṇi māṇivaro = Maṇi mānicaro (Syā, I)	165
Manussarāhasseyyakāni = Manussarāhaseyyakāni (Sī, Syā, I)	159
Maraṇavadhena = Māraṇavadhena (Ka) Ingalisa-potthake adholipiyam diṭṭhametaṃ.	135
Mahājanasaṅgahanam = Mahājanam saṅgāhakam (Ka)	133
Mahājanasaṅgaham = Mahājanasaṅgāhakam (Ka)	132
Mahārājā = Mahārājāno (Ka)	158
Micchādiṭṭhī = Micchādiṭṭhi (I)	67
Milakkhesu = Milakkhakesu (Syā, Kam) Milakkhūsu (Ka)	220
Muddhatam = Buddhatanti (Ka)	143
Muddhābhisitto = Muddhāvasitto (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	49
Mūlaghaccam = Mūlaghaccham (Syā) Mūlachejjam (Ka)	55
Mettacittena = Mettācittena (Ka)	197

[Ya]

Yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamāno = Yathānusiṭṭham paṭipajjamāno (?)	45
Yasā nihīno = Yasā nikiṇṇo (Ka)	8
Yaso tassa = Tassa yaso (bahūsu, Vinayepi)	147
Yā ceva = Yañceva (Sī, Ka) Tīkā oloketabbā.	106
Yāva ca = Yāvañca (Sī, Syā, I) Aṭṭhakathāya sameti.	2

[Ra]

Rattimuṭṭhānadassinā = Rattinuṭṭhānadassinā (Sī, I)	150
Ruddhā = Ruddā (Sī, I)	164
Rūpupādānakkhandho = Rūpupādānakkhandho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	195

[La]

Luddā = Luddhā (I, Ka)	160
Lokena = Katthaci na-kāro na dissati.	220

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vacīparo = Vacīparamo (Syā)	152
Vaṇṇavevaṇṇatā = Vaṇṇavevajjatā (Ṭikā) ekidaṃ sattā vaṇṇavantoti Pāliya saṃsandetabbā.	71
Vadhoyeva kho = Vadhoyeveko (Ka)	97
Vassaṃvuṭṭho = Vassaṃvuttho (Sī, Syā, I)	97
Vādānuvādo = Vādānupāto (Sī)	95
Vigatathinamiddho = Vigatathīnamiddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	176
Vigate = Vighāte (Sī, I)	207
Vigataṃ = Vighātaṃ (Sī, I) Vigate (Syā, Ka)	207
Vighātā pariḷāhā = Vighātapariḷāhā (Syā, Kaṃ)	199
Vitakkavicārasamādhisamāpannassa = Avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhim samāpannassa (Sī, I)	86
Vimissadiṭṭhiko -pa- kammaṃsamādhānāhetu = Vimissadiṭṭhiko -pa- kammaṃsamādhānāhetu (Syā) Vītimissadiṭṭhiko -pa- kammaṃsamādhānāhetu(Sī, I)	80
Vivaṭṭacchado = Vivaṭacchado (Syā, Ka) Vivattacchado (Sī, I)	117
Visāci = Visācitaṃ (Sī, I) Visāvi (Syā)	136
Visukammante = Vissutakammante (Sī, I) Vissukammante (Ka-Sī) Visuṃ kammante (Syā, Ka)	78
Viharanti = Vicaranti (Syā, Kaṃ)	177
Vuddhasevī = Vuddhisevī (Syā) Buddhisevī (Ka)	150
Veramaṇī = Veramaṇi (Ka)	193
Verappasavo = Verappasaṅgo (Sī, Syā, I)	150

[Sa]

Sakideva (Saki + eva-sakideva-Rū) = Sakimdeva (Ka)	74
Saṅgahitaparijanā = Susaṅgahitaparijanā (Sī, Syā, I)	155
Saṅgitiyapañcakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) idha adhikameva.	201
Sajitā = Sañjitā (Sī, I) Sajjitā (Syā, Kaṃ)	24
Sattavatapadāni = Sattavattapadāni (Syā, I)	7

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhāṅkā

[Sa]

Santatāya = Sattatāya (Sī, I) Sattāya (Ka-Sī)	28
Satiyā sammosā = Satiyā sammosāya (Syā)	25
Santikā = Sammukhā (Syā, Ka)	66
Sadarā = Saddarā (I, Ka) Sadarathā (Syā, Ka)	47
Sandhāgāraṃ = Santhāgāraṃ (Sī, I) Saṅṭhāgāraṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	175
Sappurisūpanissayo = Sappurisupassayo (Syā, Kaṃ)	230
Sampasādanapāsādaṃ = Sampasādaṅca pāsādaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	260
Sambahulājīvo = Bahulājīvo (Sī, I)	36
Sabbākāraparipūrāni = Sabbākāraparipūrāni suvibhattantarāni (Sī, I)	117
Sabhāgatassa = Sabhāye tassa (Ka)	149
Samaṅgikatvā = Samaggiṃ katvā (Sī, Syā, I)	131
Samaṇabrāhmaṇesu = Samaṇesu brāhmaṇesu (bahūsu)	54
Samatani = Samatāni (bahūsu)	70
Samatikkamma = Samatikkamma santametani paṇītametanti (Syā, Kaṃ)	219
Samādapito = Samādāpito (Sī-Ṭṭha)	98
Samādapeti = Samādāpeti (Sī-Ṭṭha)	98
Samābhivāhīniyo = Samavāharasaharaṇiyo (Syā)	135
Samāhatvā = Samāharitvā (Syā)	153
Samojasā = Sampajjasā (Sī, I) Pāmuñjasā (Syā) Sāmañjasā (Ka)	136
Sammapekkhanti = Samavekkhanti (Sī, I, Ka)	156
Sammādiṭṭhī = Sammādiṭṭhi (I)	68
Sammutithero = Sammatithero (Syā, Kaṃ)	182
Sammutiyā nāṇaṃ = Sammutiñāṇaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	189
Sammosā te = Sammosā eva (Sī, I)	26
Saravanaṃ = Sāravanaṃ (Syā)	62
Sarīsapa = Sirīmsapa (Syā)	107
Sahasākārā = Sāhasākārā (Sī, Syā, I)	143

Dīghanikāye Sīlakkhandhavaggapāliyaṃ

Gāthāsūci

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhāṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhāṅkā
[E]		[Kha]	
Ettha dīghañca rassañca	213	Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmim	81
[Ka]		[Va]	
Kattha āpo ca pathavī	213	Viññāṇassa nirodhena	213
Kattha nāmañca rūpañca	213	Viññāṇaṃ anidassanaṃ	213

Dīghanikāye Mahāvaggapāliyaṃ

Gāthāsūci

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhāṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhāṅkā
[A]		[Ā]	
Accaṅkusova nāgo	213	Āturasseva bhesajjam	212
Ajjhattarato samāhito	90	Āpo ca devā pathavī	207
Atṭhadoṇaṃ cakkhumato		Āmantayāmi rājanaṃ	195
sarīraṃ	138	Āmantayāmi Cundakaṃ nāma	
Athāgum harayo devā	208	bhikkhum	112
Athāgum Nāgasā nāgā	207	Ārambhavho daḥhā hotha	197
Athāgum sahabhū devā	208	Āsanaṃ udakaṃ pajjaṃ	193
Atthāyaṃ (Athāyaṃ)		[I]	
itarā pajā	176	Iccete soḷasasahassā	205
Athaddasaṃ bhikkhavo		Iti Buddho abhiññāya	102
diṭṭhapubbe	217	Iti tattha mahāseno	210
Adhicitte ca āyogo	42	Ito satta tato satta	167
Anūpavādo anūpaghāto	42	Itthi hutvā svajja pumomhi	218
Annena pānena upaṭṭhahimhā	217	Idaṃ disvāna nandanti	169, 171, 179, 183
Aniccā vata saṅkhārā	129	Iddhimanto jutimanto	205-206, 208-209
Anejo santimārabbha	129	Idheva tiṭṭhamānassa	227
Appamattā satimanto	101	Idheva cittāni virājayitvā	218
Apariyositasāṅkappo	229	Imehi te hīnakāyūpapannā	219
Appako vata me santo	213	[U]	
Apārutā tesāṃ amatassa		Ucchinnāṃ mūlāṃ dukkhassa	77
dvārā	34	Uttarañca disaṃ rājā	206
Appeke satamaddakkhum	204	Upavutthassa me pubbe	196
Abhayaṃ tadā nāgarājāna-		Upāsikā cakkhumato	217
māsi	207		
Amanusso kathaṃvaṇṇo	196		
Asallīnena cittena	129		

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[E]	
Ekasmim bhāsamānasmim	172
Ekāhi dāṭhā tidivehi pūjitā	138
Ekūnatimso vayasā Subhadda	125
Etādisi dhammappakāsanettha	219
Etesu yuttā anirāmagandhā	195
Ete caññe ca rājāno	207
Etha gaṇhatha bandhatha	209
Evam suddhā carissāma	196
Esa maggo ujumaggo	197
[Ka]	
Katāvakāso pucchassu	193
Katham ārādhanaṃ hoti	229
Kālakañcā mahābhismā (Bhimsā)	207
Kicchena me adhigataṃ	31-32
Kumbhīro Rājagahiko	205
Ke āmagandhā manujesu brahme	195
Kodho mosavajjam nikati	195
[Kha]	
Khantī paramaṃ tapo titikkhā	42
Khemiyā Tusitā Yāmā	209
[Ga]	
Gandhabbakāyūpagatā bhavanto	218
Gantvāna Buddho nadikaṃ kakudham	112
Gila re gila pāpadhuttaka	276

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ca]	
Cattāro te mahārājā	206
Cattālisa samā dantā	138
Catunnam ariyasaccānam	77
Candano Kāmasetṭho ca	206
Cittaseno ca gandhabbo	207
Cutāham mānusa kāyā	228
Cutāham diviyā kāyā	228
Cundassa bhataṃ bhuñjitvā	106
[Cha]	
Chetvā khīlaṃ chetvā palighaṃ	203
[Ja]	
Jitā vajirahatthena	207
[Ña]	
Ñāyassa dhammassa padesavattī	125
Ñāyena me carato ca	228
[Ha]	
Taṅca sabbaṃ abhiññāya	205, 210
Taṇhāsallassa hantāraṃ	229
Tatra bhikkhavo samādahaṃsu	203
Tato naṃ anukampanti	75
Tato me brahmā pāturaḥu	196
Tathāgato balappatto	129
Tadāsi yaṃ bhimsanakaṃ	129
Tadāsu devā maññanti	172
Tassa dhammassa pattiyā	219
Tyassu yadā maṃ jānanti	229
Tayi gedhitacittosmi	213
Tasseva tejena ayam vasundharā	138

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ta]		[Da]	
Tasseva Buddhassa		Devinda nāginda narinda	
sudhammatāya	217	pūjito	138
Tvameva asi Sambuddho	229	Desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ	33
Tāni etāni diṭṭhāni	77	[Na]	
Tiṇṇaṃ tesaṃ āvasinettha	219	Namatthi ūnaṃ kāmehi	195
Tulamataḷaṅca sambhavaṃ	90	Nave deve ca passantā	168,
Tuvaṃ pitā ahaṃ putto	195		171, 179, 183
Te aññe atirocanti	168,	Nhatvā ca pivitvā cudatāri	
	171, 179, 183	Satthā	112
Te ca sabbe abhikkante	209	Nāgova sannāni guṇāni	
Te ca ātappamakarūṃ	210	chetvā	218
Te taṃ anuvattissāma	196	Nāhu assāsapassāso	129
Te paṇītatarā devā	228	Nipajji Satthā akilantarūpo	112
Te vuttavākyā		Nimmānaratino āgum	209
rājāno	169, 182	[Pa]	
Tesaṃ pāturahu nāṇaṃ	204	Paccattaṃ veditabbo hi	
Tesaṃ yathāsutaṃ dhammaṃ	229	dhammo	217
Tesaṃ nisinnānaṃ		Pacchimaṅca disaṃ rājā	206
abhikkamiṃsu	218	Paṭiggaṇhāma te agghaṃ	193
Tesaṃ māyāvino dāsā	206	Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ	31-32
[Da]		Pappoti macco amataṃ	
Dakkhiṇaṅca disaṃ rājā	206	brahmalokaṃ	194
Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati	113	Paripakko vayo mayhaṃ	101
Daddallamānā aṭṭhaṃsu	206	Pavuṭṭhajātimakhilaṃ	209
Dantapuraṃ Kaliṅgānaṃ	189	Puccha Vāsava maṃ pañhaṃ	220
Dasettha issarā āgum	209	Pucchāmi brahmānaṃ	
Dasete dasadhā		Sanaṅkumāraṃ	194
kāyā	208-209	Puttāpi tassa bahavo	206
Daharāpi ca ye vuddhā	101	Puthūsihāva sallīnā	204
Devakāyā abhikkantā	204-205	Purimaṃ disaṃ Dhataratṭho	206
		Purimaṅca disaṃ rājā	205

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ba]

Buddho janindatthi manussa-
loke 219

[Bha]

Bhiyyo pañcasate ñatvā 204
Bhuttassa ca sūkaramaddavena 106

[Ma]

Mahāsamayo pavanasmim 203
Maṃ ve kumāraṃ jānanti 193
Mārasenā abhikkantā 210
Mithilā ca videhānaṃ 189
Mettā karuṇā kāyikā 207
Modamānā abhikkāmuṃ 205-
206, 208-209
Modanti vata bho devā 168,
171, 179, 183
Modanti saha bhūtehi 210

[Ya]

Yadā ca Buddhamaddakkhiṃ 229
Yathā nimittā dissanti 169, 182
Yathā pāvussako meghe 210
Yathāpi kumbhakārassa 101
Yathāpi Muni nandeyya 213
Yassu maññāmi samaṇe 229
Yasmim padese kappeti 75
Yaṃ karomasi brahmuno 229
Yaṃ te dhammaṃ idhaññāya 219
Yaṃ me atthi kataṃ puññaṃ 213
Yā tattha devatā āsuṃ 75

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yāmunā Dhataratṭhā ca 207
Yekeci Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ
gatāse 204
Ye taranti aṇṇavaṃ saraṃ 76
Ye nāgarāje sahasā 207
Yo imasmim dhammavinaye 101

[La]

Littaṃ paramena tejasā 276

[Va]

Vaṇṇavā yasavā sirimā 193
Vande te pitaraṃ bhadde 212, 214
Varuṇā sahadhammā ca 208
Vasūnaṃ Vāsavo seṭṭho 208
Vātova sedataṃ kanto 212
Vāmūru saja maṃ bhadde 213
Vītarāgehi pakkāmuṃ 210
Veṇḍudevā sahali ca 208
Vessāmittā pañcasatā 205

[Sa]

Sakkassa puttomhi mahānu-
bhāvo 217
Sakyaputtova jānena 213
Sakko ce me varaṃ dajjā 213
Saṅkhātuṃ nopi sakkomi 176
Sace jahatha kāmāni 197
Sace te ūnaṃ kāmehi 195
Saṭṭhete devanikāyā 209
Sattasahassā te yakkhā 205

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sattabhū Brahmaḍatto ca	190	Silokamanukassāmi	204
Sataṃ eke sahaṣṣānaṃ	205	Siṅgivaṇṇaṃ yugamaṭṭhaṃ	111
Sataṅca baliputtānaṃ	207	Sītodakaṃ pokkharāṇiṃ	213
Saddahāmi ahaṃ bhoto	196	Sīlaṃ samādhi paññā ca	102
Sadāmatṭā hāragajā	209	Sukkā karambhā aruṇā	208
Saddhammo sabbhi rakkhito	197	Suṇantu bhonto mama	
Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ	42	ekavācam	137
Sabbe vijitasāṅgāmā	210	Subrahmā paramatto ca	209
Sabbeva bhonto sahitā		Sūriyassūpanisā devā	208
samaggā	137	Sele yathā pabbata-	
Sabbeva nikkhipissanti	129	muddhaniṭṭhito	33
Sabbaṃ bhedaṇariyaṃ	101	Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ janata-	
Samayo dāni bhaddante	207	mapetasoko	33
Samānā mahāsamānā	208		
Saṃsitaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ	77	[Ha]	
Sahaṣṣaṃ brahmalokānaṃ	209	Handa viyāyāma byāyāma	218
Sātāgirā tisahaṣṣā	205	Hitvā mamattaṃ manujesu	
Sālaṃva na ciraṃ		brahme	194
phullaṃ	213-214	Hīna kāyaṃ upaṇaṇā	
Svāhaṃ amūḷhapaññaṣṣa	228	bhavanto	218

Dīghanikāye Pāthikavaggapāḷiyam

Gāthāsūci

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]		[I]	
Akaṇaṃ athusāṃ		Ito sā dakkhiṇā	
suddhaṃ	162, 170	disā	160, 168
Akkodhañca adhiṭṭhahi adāsi	130	Itthiṃ vā vāhanaṃ katvā	162, 170
Akkosabhaṇḍanavihesakāriṃ	141	Indo Somo	
Akkhitthiyo vāruṇī	150	Varuṇo ca	165, 173
Akkhambhiyo hoti	120	Idha ca mahīpatissa	
Akkhehi dibbanti suraṃ		kāmaḥhogī	133
pivanti	150	[U]	
Aṅgīrasassa namatthu	159, 167	Uṭṭhānako analaso	156
Aññadatthuharo hoti	151	Uttarena Kasivanto	162, 170
Aññadatthuharo mitto	152	Upakāro ca yo	
Aññaṃ anucaṅkamaṇaṃ	21	mitto	153
Atisītaṃ ati-uṇhaṃ	150	Ubbhamuppatitalomavā	127
Atha ce pabbajati bhavati		Ussūraseyyā paradāra-	
vipāpo	145	sevanā	150
Atha cepi pabbajati so	138	[E]	
Atthadhammasahitaṃ pure		Ekena bhoge bhuñjeyya	153
giraṃ	126	Eṇeyyajaṅghoti	
Abhiyogino ca nipuṇā	137	tamāhu	128
Avivādaṇḍhanakarīṃ		Ete amitte cattāro	152
sugiraṃ	140	Ete ca saṅgahā nāssu	156
[I]		Etepi mitte cattāro	153
Ito sā purimā disā	160, 168	Evam bhoge samāhatvā	153
Ito sā pacchimā disā	161, 169		
Ito sā uttarā			
disā	163, 171		

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ka]	
Kumbhaṇḍānaṃ adhipati	160, 168
Kumāriṃ vāhanaṃ	
katvā	162, 170
Kuverassa kho pana	
mārisa	162, 170
Koṇāgamanassa	
namatthu	159, 167
[Kha]	
Khajjabhojjamatha leyya-	
sāyiyāṃ	124
Khattiyo seṭṭho	
janetasmim	81
[Ga]	
Gandhabbānaṃ adhipati	160, 168
Gandhabbanāgā vihagā	
catuppadā	122
Gandhabbāsuraṃyakkha-	
rakkhasebhi	143
Gāviṃ ekakhuraṃ katvā	162, 170
Gihimpi santāṃ upavattatī	
jano	139
Gihinopi ijjhati yathā	142
Gihīpi dhaññena dhanena	
vaḍḍhati	135
Gehaṅcāvasati naro	131
Gehamāvasati ce	
tathāvidho	127
Gopālo supparo-	
dho ca	165, 173

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ca]	
Caviya punaridhāgato	123, 125
[Cha]	
Chandā dosā bhayā	
mohā	147
[Ja]	
Jinaṃ vandatha Gotamaṃ	160-161,
	163, 168-
	169, 171
Jīvañjīvakasaddettha	163, 171
[Ña]	
Ñātīhi mittehi ca	
bandhavehi ca	134
[Ta]	
Tathā hi cakkāni samanta-	
nemini	122
Tatheva so siṅgālakāṃ	
anadi	20-21
Tassa ca nagarā ahu	162, 170
Tasmā kuvero	
mahārājā	162, 170
Tassovādakarā	
bahugihī ca	145
Taṃ katvā ito cuto	143
Taṃ kammaṃ katvā kusalaṃ	
sukhudrayaṃ	128
Taṃ katvāna ito cuto dibbaṃ	130

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Taṃ lakkhaṇaññū bahavo 139
 Taṃ veyyañjanikā samāgatā 145
 Te cāpi Buddhaṃ disvāna 160-161-
 163, 168-
 169, 171

Tena so sucari-
 tena 127
 Tenāhu naṃ atinipuṇā 136
 Teneva so sugati-
 mupecca 136
 Te yāne abhiru-
 hitvā 162, 170
 Tuliya paṭivicaya cintayitvā 133

[Da]

Dadhimukho maṇi māṇi-
 varo 165, 173
 Dānaṅca peyyavajjaṅca 156
 Dānampi catthacariyataṅca 125
 Dāsakammakarā heṭṭhā 156

[Na]

Na ca viṣaṃ na ca visāci
 (Visāvi) 136
 Na te vijaṃ vapayanti 162, 170
 Na divā soppasīlena 150
 Na pāṇidaṇḍehi panātha 135
 Namo te
 purisājaṅña 160-161,
 163, 168,
 169, 171

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Na samphappalāpaṃ na
 muddhataṃ 143
 Nāgānaṅca adhipati 161, 169

[Pa]

Paccesanto
 pakāsentī 163, 171
 Paṭibhogiyā manujesu idha 138
 Paṇḍito sīlasampanno 153, 156
 Panādo Opamaṅña ca 165, 173
 Pabbajampi ca anomanikkamo 127
 Pahūtaputto bhavatī
 tathāvidho 132
 Pāpamitto pāpasakho 150
 Piyadassano gihīpi santo ca 137
 Puttāpi tassa
 bahavo 160-161,
 163, 168-
 169, 171
 Pubbaṅgamo sucaritesu ahu 138
 Pure puratthā purimāsu
 jātisu 121, 132

[Ba]

Bahuvividhanimitta-
 lakkhaṇaññū 133
 Bahūtarā pabbajitassa
 iriyato 132
 Byākaṃsu veyyañjanikā
 samāgatā 120

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Bha]	
Bhavati parijanassavo vidheyyo	126
Bhavati yadi gihī ciram̄ yapeti	123
Bhutvāna bheke khala- mūsikāyo	21
Bhoge saṃharamānassa	153
[Ma]	
Manaso piyā hadaya- gāminiyo	142
Mahāyasaṃ saṃparivārayanti naṃ	122
Mahim̄ ca pana ṭhito anona- manto	133
Mātāpitā disā pubbā	156
Māraṇavadhabhayattano viditvā	123
Micchājīvaṅca avassaji samena	144
[Ya]	
Yakkhānaṅca adhipati	163, 171
Yadi khattiyo bhavati	141
Yadi jahati sabbakāmabhogaṃ	126
Yato uggacchati sūriyo	159, 167
Yattha yakkhā payirupā- santi	163, 171
Yattha coggacchati sūriyo	161, 169
Yassa cuggate sūriye	159, 167 169

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ya]	
Yasmā ca saṅgahā ete	156
Yam̄ gihissapi tadattha- jotakaṃ	124
Ye cāpi nibbutā loke	159, 167
Yena Uttarakuruvho	161, 169
Yena petā pavuccanti	160, 168
Yodha sītaṅca uṅhaṅca	151
Yo vāruṇī addhano akiṅcano	150
[Ra]	
Rahadopi tattha dharaṇī nāma	163, 171
Rahadopi tattha gambhīro	160-161 168-169
Raṅṅo hoti bahunano	145
Rājā hoti suduppadham- siyo	143
[La]	
Laddhāna mānusaṅca bhavaṃ tato	145
Lābhī acchādanavatthamokkha- pāvuraṇānaṃ	131
[Va]	
Vipassissa ca namatthu	159, 167
Veditvā so sucari- tassa phalaṃ	138, 142

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Va]	
Vebhūtiyaṃ sahita-	
bheda-kāriṃ	140
Vessabhussa ca namatthu	159, 167
[Sa]	
Saṅgāhako mittakaro	156
Sagge vedayati naro	144
Saccappaṭiñño purimāsu	
jātisū	139
Sace ca pabbajjamupeti	
tādiso	121, 129
Sacce ca dhamme ca dame ca	120
Satta cussade idhādhi-gacchati	124
Saddhāya sīlena sutena	134
Samantanemīni sahasārāni ca	122
Sasīhapubbaddhasusaṅghito	135
Sātāgiro Hemavato	165, 173
Sippesu vijjācaraṇesu	128

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Sīhoti attānaṃ	
samekkhiyāna	20
Sukasālikasaddettha	163, 171
Sugatīsu so	
phalavipākam	137, 140
Sutaṃ netam abhiṅhaso	160-161-
	163, 168-
	169, 171
Subhujo susu susaṅghito	123
Setā susukkā mudutūla-	
sannibhā	139
So tena kammaṇa divaṃ	
samakkami	120, 122, 132
[Ha]	
Hatthiyānaṃ	
assayānaṃ	162, 172
Hitam devamanussānaṃ	159, 167
Hoti pānasakhā nāma	149